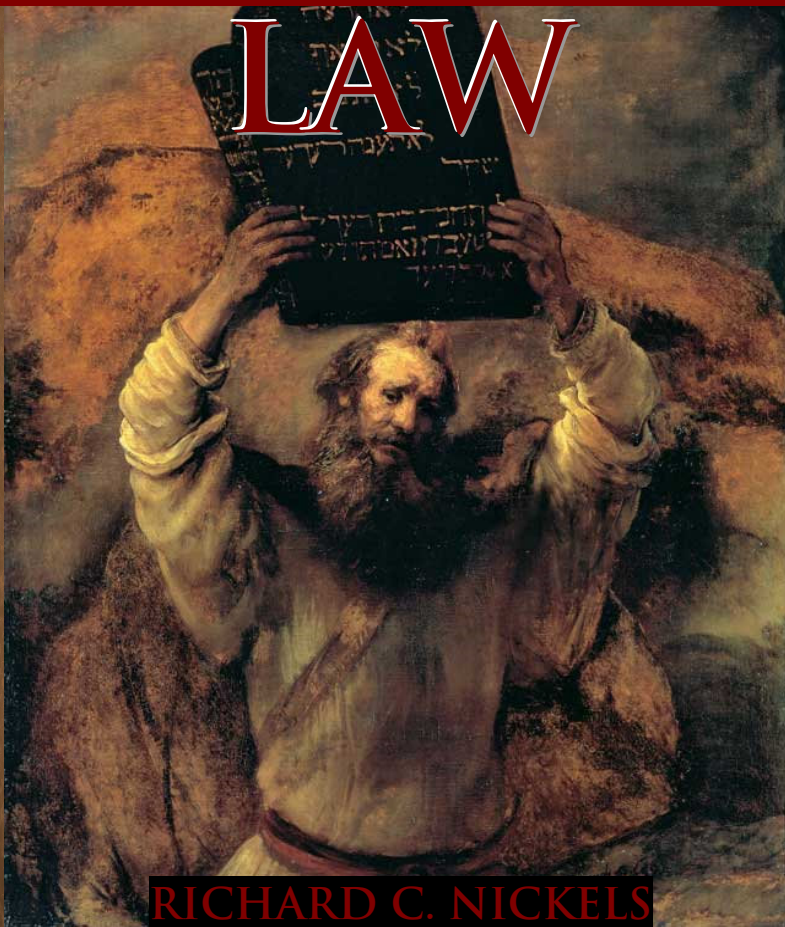


PRIMER ON  
**BIBLICAL**  
**LAW**



**RICHARD C. NICKELS**

PRIMER ON

# Biblical Law

by Richard C. Nickels

**" . . . if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments,"  
Matthew 19:17.**

Release 2.1, First Five Books of the Bible, June, 1996  
Study No. 103

**Giving & Sharing, PO Box 100, Neck City, MO 64849**

### Acknowledgments

**Thanks to Artie Satterfield, whose notes and encouragement formed the basis for this study, and Ronald H. Stewart for proofreading and overall support of the original edition.**

## Why This Book Was Written

**Psalm 19:7-8, 10-11** "The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes . . . . More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward."

**Psalm 119:97, 172** "O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day . . . . for all thy commandments are righteousness."

**Matthew 5:17, 19** "Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil . . . . Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven."

**Romans 7:12, 14** "Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good . . . . For we know that the law is spiritual . . . ."

**I John 5:3**, "For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments: and His commandments are not grievous."

**Revelation 12:17, 14:12** ". . . the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ . . . . Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus."

**Revelation 22:14** "Blessed are they that do His commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city."

For a printed copy of this book, please write:

**Giving & Sharing, PO Box 100, Neck City, MO 64849 USA**

**ISBN 1-887670-02-5**

**Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 96-94450**

**© copyright 1993, 1996 by Sharing & Giving, Inc. Permission granted to copy this material, provided it is given away freely, and not altered in meaning.**

---

---

Reprint/Format/Layout: Freetoshare Publications, 2010/ For inquiry,  
email at: [freetosharepublications@gmail.com](mailto:freetosharepublications@gmail.com)

# **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

## **Chart of Biblical Law, Relationship of Commandments & Law**

### **Introduction**

### **The Reading of the Law**

### **Which Old Testament Laws Are in Force Today?**

### **Biblical Law in Scripture Order**

### **Biblical Law in Topical Order**

### **Guide to Bible Laws\***

**Man's Law versus God's Law\*:** (note: these cartoons may take a little time to load, please be patient)

### **Rape**

### **Murder**

### **Theft**

### **The Laws of the Bible\*\***

### **Obedience and Disobedience**

### **General Commandments, Loving Our Neighbor**

### **First Commandment**

### **Second Commandment**

### **Third Commandment**

### **Fourth Commandment**

### **Fifth Commandment**

### **Sixth Commandment**

### **Seventh Commandment**

### **Eighth Commandment**

### **Ninth Commandment**

### **Tenth Commandment**

### **Biblical Liberty and Freedom**

### **Philo: Classical Expounder of Law, Sabbaths**

**Bible Law Index Of The Laws, Statutes, And Judgments Of God, by Warren and Joyce Fennell**

\* From America's Promise, Phoenix, Arizona.

\*\* Copyrighted by Thomas Nelson Publishers, Nashville, Tennessee. Used by permission.

## **Biblical Law**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Originally published in 1986, this revised second edition of **Biblical Law** has additional articles and has been reset for laser quality printing.

A proper understanding of BIBLICAL LAW is important to our spiritual life. Blessings come from obedience to the Creator's laws, and cursings from disobedience.

God's Law defines sin, as well as the character and nature of God, which is LOVE. The essential teaching of the Bible is the *two great commandments*: **love for God**, and **love for one's neighbor**. These two great commandments are summaries of the Ten Commandments, which are in turn summaries of the rest of the Bible.

This study of Biblical Law examines the first four books of the Bible, showing how the statutes explain and magnify the Ten Commandments. Most professing Christians reject the Law, which is holy, just and good (**Romans 7:12**). However, the very mark, or sign, of true believers in the last days is that they keep God's Law:

Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.  
**Revelation 14:12.**

In the future, the Almighty willing, I plan to expand **Biblical Law** to include a listing of God's laws through the rest of the Bible, including the New Testament.

I have concluded individual articles with the Greek Omega symbol, Ω

— written by Richard C. Nickels, Gillette, Wyoming

### ***About this Book***

**Biblical Law** is a compilation of the laws of the Almighty found in the first five books of the Bible, arranged according to the Ten Commandments. It answers the important question, "Which Old Testament Laws Are in Force Today?"

A proper understanding of Biblical Law is essential to our spiritual life. Blessings come from obedience to the Creator's laws, while cursings result from disobedience.

God's Law defines sin, as well as the character and nature of God, which is LOVE. The basic teaching of the Bible is the *two great commandments*: **love for God**, and **love for one's neighbor**. These two great commandments are summaries of the Ten Commandments, which are in turn summaries of the rest of the Bible.

This study of Biblical Law examines the first five books of the Bible, showing how the statutes explain and magnify the Ten Commandments. Most professing Christians reject the Law, which is holy, just, and good, **Romans 7:12**. However, the very mark, or sign, of true believers in the last days is that they keep God's Law: "Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus," **Revelation 14:12**.

### ***About the Author***

**Richard C. Nickels** (b. 1947) a native of Oregon, has also lived in Texas, California, Missouri, Washington, and Wyoming. He and his wife Shirley have three children: Barbara, Rachel, and Amanda. An accountant and computer consultant, Nickels currently

works for a major coal mining company in Gillette, Wyoming. He is a graduate of Linfield College (BA, 1969, *Summa Cum Laude*).

Richard Nickels became a *World Tomorrow* broadcast listener in 1961, was baptized in 1969, and was employed by the Worldwide Church of God from 1971-1973 in festival site construction and church administration. Since 1978, he has written numerous articles and books for **Giving & Sharing**, a non-profit mail order bookstore serving Sabbath-keepers around the world. These include *History of the Seventh Day Church of God*, *Six Papers on the History of the Church of God*, *Biblical Holy Days*, *Biblical Law*, *Biblical Health and Healing*, *Biblical Doctrine*, *Biblical Marriage and Family*, *Bible Studies*, *Newsletters*, and other articles. From 1996-1999, Nickels was President of The Bible Sabbath Association, a non-denominational organization dedicated to promoting the Seventh Day Sabbath of the Scriptures.

ISBN 1-887670-02-5

### **Recommended Additional Reading on Bible Law**

*Digest of Divine Law*, by Howard Rand, published by Destiny Publications, PO Box 177, Merrimac, MA 01860.

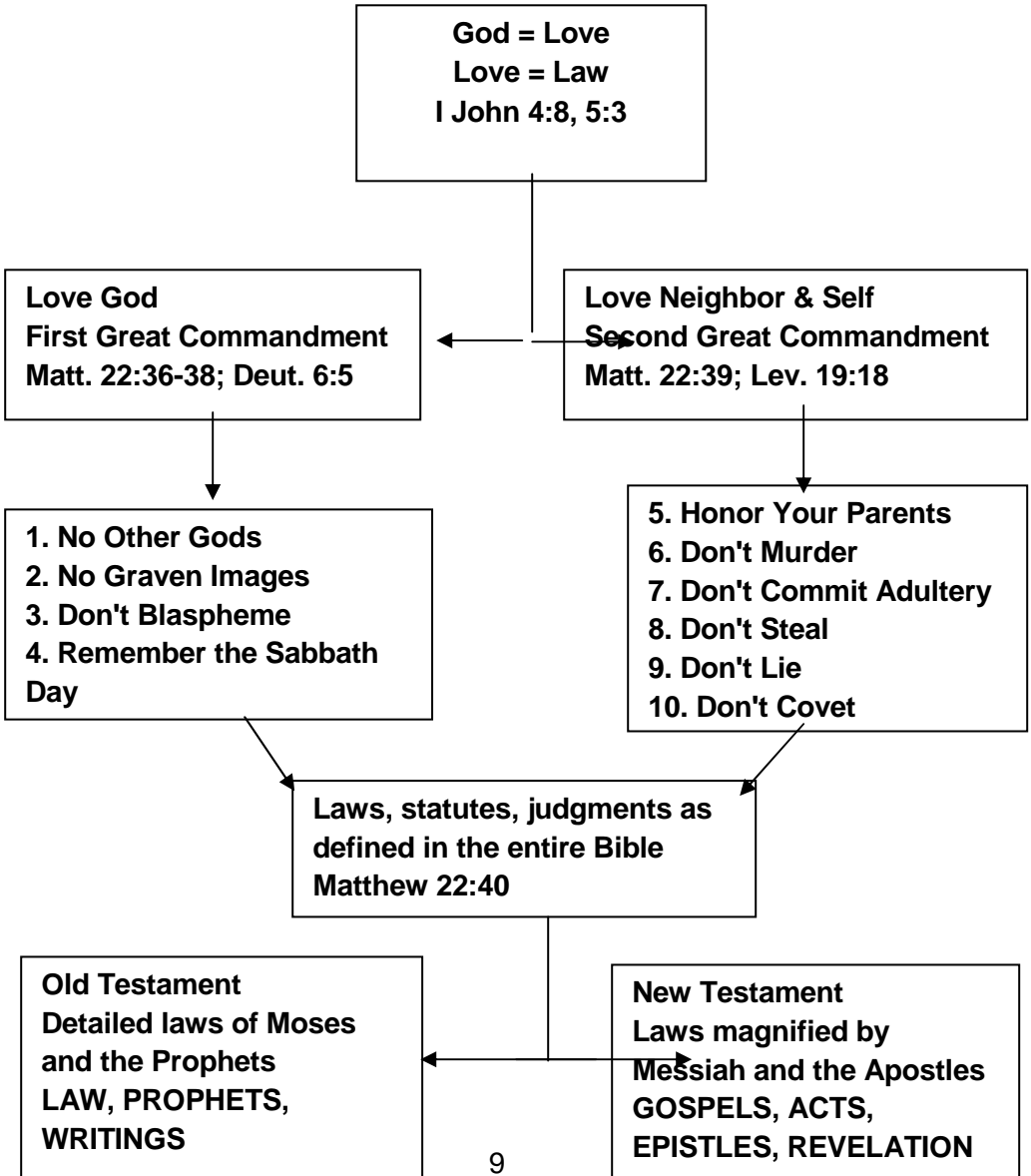
*The Institutes of Biblical Law*, by Rousas John Rushdoony, published by The Presbyterian and Reformed Publishing Company, 1973.

*Law and Society, Volume II of the Institutes of Biblical Law*, by Rousas John Rushdoony, published by Ross House Books, PO Box 67, Vallecito, CA 95251, 1982.



# BIBLICAL LAW

## Relationship of Commandments & Law





## The Reading of the Law

Israel was required to read the Law (first five books of the Bible) at least once every seven years.

Deuteronomy 31:9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all the elders of Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: 13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

This reading of the law was done at least three times in Israel's history:

(1) Joshua 8:34 And afterward **he read all the words of the law**, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

(2) II Kings 23:1 And the king [Josiah] sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. 2 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the

men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he **read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant** which was found in the house of the Lord. 3 And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

(3) Nehemiah 8:1 And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded to Israel. 2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month. 3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law. 4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam. 5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people; ) and when he opened it, all the people stood up: 6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the Lord with their faces to the ground. 7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place. 8 So **they read in the book in**

**the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.** 9 And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day is holy unto the Lord your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your strength. 11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

It is plain that **"the Law" refers to the Torah, the first five books of the Bible, written by Moses: Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy.** This is the portion of the Bible that specifically states the Creator's rules for His people. Some of those who profess to obey the Eternal's laws have never read and expounded upon these laws. Not once in seven years. Never.

### **Why the Law Is Important**

Obedience to these laws made Abraham the father of the faithful: **Genesis 26:5** "Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws."

David loved the law and constantly meditated on the law: **Psalms 119:97** "O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day." He said that righteousness is defined by the commandments: **Psalms 119:172**, "My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness."

The apostle Paul called the law holy, just and good: **Romans 7:12, 14**, "Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good....the law is spiritual." Furthermore, he showed that

love is the fulfilling of the law: **Romans 13:8-10**, "Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law."

James referred to the regal nature of the law of liberty: **James 2:8, 12** "If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:...So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty."

The apostle John said that sin is the transgression of the law, **I John 3:4**. Only those who keep the commandments will have eternal life: **Revelation 22:14**, "Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city." **John 13:34-35**, "A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another."

## **Whole Bible Based Upon Two Great Commandments**

The Messiah said the law must be kept to enter eternal life: **Matthew 22:36-40**, "Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with ALL thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. **On these two commandments hang ALL the law and the prophets.**"

Notice that **the whole five books of the Torah and the Old Testament prophets hang on the two overall laws of love to God and love to neighbor**. The Ten Commandments are divided into two parts: love to God and love to neighbor. And all the laws hang on one or more of the Ten Commandments. This is further

amplified in **Matthew 7:12**, "Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets."

Jesus did not come to destroy the law or the prophets: **Matthew 5:17** "Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil." The Savior Y'shua came to magnify the law to its full spiritual intent: **Isaiah 42:21** "The LORD...will magnify the law, and make it [Him] honourable." The New Testament is merely a magnification of the old. The law, the prophets, and the New Testament, that is, the entire Bible, is summed up in the two great commandments: love God, and love your neighbor as yourself. All Bible teachings "hang," or relate, to one of these two summary laws.

## **The Law IS the Gospel**

"Why do you speak so much about the law?" some may ask, "you should speak more of the gospel." The answer to this may be surprising to you. The gospel of the Kingdom of God concerns four primary things: (1) the king (Messiah) and His co-rulers (us, if we qualify to rule with Him), (2) the subjects of the kingdom (the physical people who will live on into the millennium and raise families), (3) the territory of the Kingdom (the earth, NOT Heaven), and (4) the laws of the kingdom (the commandments, laws, statutes and judgments of the Bible).

The true Gospel of the Kingdom of God is not confined to Matthew, Mark, Luke and John or just the New Testament, but is proclaimed throughout the whole Bible. Moses preached the gospel to Israel, **Hebrews 4:2** (and **3:16-19**). The Law IS the Gospel! It is sad but true that the law is the most misunderstood, maligned and neglected portion of the gospel message.

## **Conclusion**

There are at least three ways one can read the law (1) verse by verse in book and chapter order, and (2) alphabetically by topics,

according to subject, or (3) grouped according to the Ten Commandments. With the aid of Scripture Scanner, a Bible computer software program, all these methods are presented for portions of the Law that give the most specific statements of the Eternal's commandments, statutes and judgments. We believe that the laws grouped by the Ten Commandments present the most meaningful study reference.

Note that this study is confined to the first five books of the Bible. A future study is planned to cover the law as expounded in the rest of the Bible.

The end, or purpose, of the law is shown in **I Timothy 1:5**, "Now the end of the commandment is charity [love] out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned." **Ecclesiastes 12:13**, "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man."

Read the Law this Feast of Tabernacles. Live it all the days of your life. Enter into the joy of the LORD. Ω



## Which Old Testament Laws Are in Force Today?

The Savior's statement, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God," **Matthew 4:4**, is quoted from **Deuteronomy 8:3**. Paul says in **II Timothy 3:16-17** that "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works."

In spite of these crystal clear statements many people are in doubt as to just what portions of the Bible apply to us. They are like the rich young ruler who came to Jesus and asked, "Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?" **Luke 18:18**. They may realize that nothing they do can earn them the gift of eternal life because the result, the wages of their past sins, is the death penalty, **Romans 6:23**. They know that eternal life will not be given to the disobedient, those who rebel against their Maker. How then shall we live to please our Creator so that He will give us the gift of eternal life?

Jesus clearly answered, "if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments," **Matthew 19:17**. Just like the rich man, some today ask, "Which laws? The moral ceremonial civil, Mosaic law or etc.?" They are totally confused about the Law. Patiently the Messiah explained that it is the Ten Commandments that we must keep, **verses 18-19**. The rich young ruler claimed that he had kept the commandments from his youth up. Jesus realized that this bold claim was unfounded, and told him to sell his possessions, give to the poor and come and be His disciple. This cut the rich young man to the quick. He could not bear to part with his riches, and went away sorrowful, **verses 20-22**. It is humanly impossible for a rich man to enter the kingdom of Heaven, **verses 23-26**.

The "magic formula" for entering the kingdom of God is "Keep the Commandments." Which ones? This is also plain.

The two great Commandments are a summary of the entire Bible, **Matthew 22:36-40**. ALL the law (the first five books of the Bible), and the prophets (rest of the Bible, note that David, Jesus, Paul and John were prophets) relate, rest on, or "hang" on the two great commandments: love God, with all your heart and soul, and love your neighbor as yourself.

A man said to me, "I'll just keep the two great commandments and I won't have to worry about keeping the ten commandments and other Bible laws." Jesus said the law and the prophets all hang on or relate to the two great commandments. Jesus was quoting the laws stated in **Deuteronomy 6:5** and **Leviticus 19:18**. The two great commandments are not separate from the law and the prophets. They are the summary of them. All the law and the prophets relate to the two great commandments.

## **The Bible is a Book of Law**

Many people today are confused, wondering which Old Testament laws they are to keep. Religious leaders muddy the waters by using non-Biblical terms such as "moral law," "spiritual law," "physical law," and "civil law." Moses has become a "whipping boy." Bible laws most offensive are said to be part of the "Law of Moses" or "Mosaic (ugh) Code," which supposedly were "nailed to the cross" and "done away with."

Biblical Law is a highly controversial topic, an emotional issue. The reason is that no other book authoritatively tells man how to live, describing the penalties for breaking God's laws. The Bible shows that sin is universal on this earth. The Bible details how the Eternal will put an end to lawbreaking rebellion against Him.

Let us look at the facts:

### **(1) Ignorance of the Law**

There is great ignorance of Bible Law. Even many Sabbath-keepers would fail a simple test on Bible law. Few have read and studied

Biblical Law. Fewer still understand what laws to keep, and how to keep them.

## **(2) Carnal Opposition to the Law**

The **carnal** (fleshly, natural human) **mind is enmity** (in bitter opposition) **to God's Law**, does not and cannot obey it, **Romans 8:7**.

Without the gift of the Almighty's Spirit, no human can understand the Creator's Law, or keep it. Yet, unless one has a humble attitude of obedience, he will not be given the Holy Spirit, **Acts 5:32**.

## **(3) Ministerial Responsibility to Teach God's Laws**

It is a primary responsibility of the Eternal's servants to teach God's Laws. Modern priests and ministers "have violated My law, and have profaned My holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from My Sabbaths, and I am profaned among them," **Ezekiel 22:26**. Levites had the obligation to teach Israel all the Lord's statutes, **Leviticus 10:11; Malachi 2:1-7**. They departed from the way, causing many to stumble and disobey the LAW. Levitical priests became "partial in the law." That is, they held back from teaching ALL the law, excusing lawbreaking. Especially in the area of divorce and remarriage was their corruption evident. They treacherously broke their marriage covenants and encouraged others to divorce and remarry as well, claiming falsely that He would not judge them for this evil, which the Eternal hates, **Malachi 2:8-17**.

Malachi is primarily a prophecy for the end time, "the day of His coming," **3:2, 3:5, 18, 4:1-3**, the return of Messiah for judgment. What Malachi says in **chapter 2** applies to ministers today who encourage divorce and remarriage. Malachi shows that an Elijah will be sent "before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to the fathers," **Malachi 4:5-6**. Thus, he will

teach the Bible laws relating to the sanctity of marriage and the family.

Most importantly, the righteous at the time of the end are exhorted: "Remember ye the law of Moses My servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments," **Malachi 4:4**. What is the law of Moses? Most professed Bible believers say that it is done away.

#### **(4) What is the "Law of Moses"?**

The "Law of Moses" is the "Law of the Lord" as written in the first five books of the Bible: Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy. Those who speak against "the law of Moses" are speaking directly against their Creator. Moses did not initiate the "Law of Moses," **John 1:17**. The Eternal gave the law to Moses, who in turn wrote it down and gave it to the people, **Malachi 4:4**.

Mary purified herself "according to the law of Moses," and presented the baby Jesus to the Lord, **Luke 2:22**. Luke quotes Old Testament statutes for this practice, citing "the law of the Lord," **verses 23-24**. Thus it is plain from the Bible, that the terms "law of Moses" and "law of the Lord" are interchangeable.

Other New Testament references to the "law" or "Moses" or "the law of Moses" show clearly this term refers to the laws contained in the first five books of the Bible. **See Matthew 8:4, 19:7-8, 22:24; Mark 1:44, 7:10, 10:2-6, 12:19, 26; Luke 5:14, 20:28, 24:27, 44; John 1:17, 45, 8:5, 9:29; Acts 6:11, 13:39, 21:21-23, 28:23; I Corinthians 9:9; II Corinthians 3:15; Hebrews 10:8.**

#### **(5) Messianic Believers Must Follow Law of Moses**

If you truly believe and obey the Law of Moses, you believe and obey the Messiah. The Old Testament scriptures testify of the coming Messiah, **John 5:39**. If you don't receive the Messiah, Moses' Law testifies against you, **verses 40-45**. "For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. But

if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?" **verses 46-47**. In other words, one cannot be a true Messianic believer unless he believes and follows Moses.

Would anyone repent if someone was resurrected from the dead and witnessed to them? They would not listen to a resurrected saint if they wouldn't listen to Moses and the prophets. "If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead," **Luke 16:27-31**. The Jews falsely claimed to be keeping the Law of Moses, but rejected the Law through their own traditions. "Did not Moses give you the law," Messiah told them, "and yet none of you keepeth the law?" **John 7:19**. See also **Acts 7:37-40**.

## **(6) Law the Foundation of the Bible**

The entire Bible depends upon the Law. **Matthew 22:36-40** is one of the most important foundational statements of the Bible. It sums up what the Bible is all about. "Teacher, which kind of commandment is great and important □ the principal kind □ in the Law? And He replied to him, You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind (intellect). [**Deut. 6:5**] This is the great (most important, principal) and first commandment. And a second is like it, You shall love your neighbor as [you do] yourself. [**Lev. 19:18**] These two commandments sum up and upon them depends all the Law and the prophets," (Amplified Bible).

Let's think about what this means. God is Love, **I John 4:8**. The two great commandments, love to God and love for one's neighbor and for oneself, are a summary of the Ten Commandments. The first four commandments tell us how to love God. The last six commandments tell us how to love our neighbor as ourself. Many of the Ten Commandments relate to one another. For example, covetousness (10th commandment) is idolatry (1st commandment), **Colossians 3:5**. If you break one commandment, you break them all, **James 2:10**.

Many people stop at the two great commandments. Others stop at the Ten Commandments. **Matthew 22:36-40** doesn't allow this twisted reasoning. It says that all the law and the prophets hang on the two great commandments. The "law" here refers to the "Law of Moses," the first five books of the Bible. The "prophets" refers specifically to the rest of the Old Testament scriptures. The New Testament is a commentary and magnification of the Old Testament, often quoting passages verbatim. Jesus was a prophet, **Deuteronomy 18:15-19, Acts 7:37**. He magnified the Law, **Isaiah 42:21**. Therefore the New Testament is included in **Matthew 22:40**. The whole Bible depends upon, relates to, corroborates and expounds upon the two great commandments. They ALL fit together and interrelate.

"But *which* Old Testament laws do I have to obey?" you may ask. "Do we have to sacrifice animals and keep all the (ugh) law of Moses?"

Recently a man with Protestant theological training asked me if there is a "magic formula" that would indicate clearly which Bible laws we are to keep. When I explained **Matthew 22:36-40**, he said, "I'll just keep the two great commandments." What he meant is that he will decide for himself how to love God and his neighbor. **Matthew 22:36-40** does not allow this! It shows that the Ten Commandments, further detailed by the statutes and judgments in the Law and the Prophets (the whole Bible), define how to love God and love your neighbor. They provide the details for the two great summaries of the Law, which is the Love of God. One cannot have a summary without detail!

Let's look at a very meaningful analogy. As an Accountant, I could correctly state that the two great accounting principles are: (1) put debits on the left, and (2) put credits on the right. On these two great accounting principles hang all the American Generally Accepted Accounting Principles as defined by the Institute of Certified Public Accountants. Now, using this man's reasoning, could I as an Accountant, say "I believe that debits are on the left and credits are on the right. I'll decide for myself what items to make debits and

what to make credits. I'll ignore all the accounting statutes and laws." This type of "Accountant" would sooner or later end up behind bars!

We cannot perform "religious surgery," cutting out of the Bible what we do not like or what we think has no use for us. If one throws out the Law he destroys the foundation of the Bible.

## **(7) Law Not Done Away**

Jesus and Paul did not do away with the Law. In **Matthew 5:17-19** the Savior said, "Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven." Notice that when He said "the law" He was not referring to the Ten Commandments, but "the Law of Moses" because He says "the law, or the prophets." In the law there are some very little detail laws, "the least commandments." The Messiah did not come to break any one of the detail laws. Those who teach others to break even the little laws will be least in the Kingdom of Heaven, if they are there at all.

The New Testament usage of the terms "law" and "commandments" has to be carefully studied in context because "law" does not always refer to the "Law of Moses," the first five books of the Bible. "Commandment" does not always refer to the Ten Commandments.

Paul says that the law is holy, spiritual and good, and the commandment is holy, just and good, **Romans 7:12, 14, 16**. Neither Paul nor Jesus taught the doing away of Bible law.

## **(8) Law Binding From Creation**

Biblical law has been continuously binding since Creation. In **Matthew 19:8**, Jesus says that adulterous divorce and remarriage was a sin from the beginning of the creation of man. As can clearly be demonstrated, the commandments, statutes, and judgments of God existed and were in force before the ratification of the Old Covenant at Mount Sinai (Horeb). The Old Covenant did not establish these laws. Israel had been in captivity for over 400 years in Egypt, and had lost much of the knowledge of God's laws. So, at the giving of the laws at Mount Sinai, God revealed laws already in force.

Notice **Exodus 16:28** where the Eternal spoke to Moses about Israel's Sabbath breaking. "How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?" Israel could not refuse to keep what did not exist! The Sabbath has been in force since creation, **Genesis 2:1-3**.

In **Exodus 18:16**, still before Sinai, Moses told Jethro his father-in-law, that when the people had disputes, "I do make them know the statutes of God, and His laws." As these statutes and laws existed before the Old Covenant, they could not be abolished when the Old Covenant ceased to exist. The end of the Old Covenant could not do away with what it did not bring into force.

The Law of the Lord, summarized in the Ten Commandments, has been in full force since human life has existed on this earth. It is a spiritual law that is inexorable and eternal, summarized in the one word, LOVE.

Death is the penalty of sin, **Romans 6:23**. Sin is the transgression of the law, **I John 3:4**. If there were no law in existence, there could be no sin. Death held sway from Adam to Moses. Therefore, every human being from Adam to Moses sinned. Sin is not charged to men's account where there is no law to transgress. Therefore, the law was in effect from the time of Adam to the giving of the law from Sinai. See **Romans 5:12-21**.



Those who state that God did not explain or give His Holy Laws until Sinai are blatantly accusing the Creator of being unfair. Adam knew the law. That is why his just Maker held Adam responsible for disobeying. In Noah's day, the world knew of the message of repentance spoken by Noah, a preacher of righteousness. In every age, the words of the Eternal have been available to mankind. Those who seek Him, He will in no way cast out.

Adam did not originally know God's law. The Eternal had to teach him, **Genesis 2:15-17**. The Eternal gave Adam, and us, the freedom to either accept or reject His commandments. Adam and Eve chose to disobey.

The serpent, the Devil, told the first recorded lie, "Ye shall not surely die," **Genesis 3:1-4**. He lied in accusing the Creator of lying. That's the Ninth Commandment broken. Adam and Eve disobeyed their only Parent and broke the Fifth Commandment. They had another god instead of the true God □ broke the First Commandment. They broke the Tenth Commandment by lusting after the forbidden fruit. They broke the Eighth Commandment by stealing what wasn't theirs. Four of the Ten Commandments were directly broken in the first human sin.

Cain murdered Abel his brother □ broke the Sixth Commandment. The Eternal labeled it sin, **Genesis 4:4-15**. Cain tried to conceal his guilt. Again, this was lying.

Breaking the Second Commandment, idolatry, which is serving other gods, was a sin before Moses, **Joshua 24:2; Genesis 35:1-4**.

Egyptians and Canaanites profaned the name of the Eternal before Moses, which is breaking the Third Commandment. They took the name of the Eternal in vain. The law enjoined Israel not to follow the Egyptian and Canaanite practices, **Leviticus 18:3, 21, 27**. Because the wickedness of the Canaanites in this matter was so great, God called Israel out of Egypt to displace and destroy these wicked Canaanites.

Some say that, aside from God resting on the Seventh Day of Creation in **Genesis 2:1-3**, there is no Biblical record of any man keeping the Sabbath until the Commandments were given at Sinai. **Exodus 16** shows that God expected Sabbath observance of Israel, weeks before the giving of the law at Sinai. Abraham kept the Commandments, statutes and laws of the Eternal, **Genesis 26:5**. How could Abraham keep something that was not given? Abraham kept the Sabbath.

Canaan, son of Ham, dishonored his grandfather Noah. Dishonoring a parent was a sin and God pronounced a curse on Canaan for doing so, **Genesis 9:18-27**.

Adultery, breaking the Seventh Commandment, was also a sin before Moses. Do you think that the creator of marriage, **Genesis 2:18-24**, would condone "free love" for 2,500 years until he forbade adultery at Sinai? Absurd! Righteous Joseph avoided sinning against God when he repelled the sexual advances of Potiphar's wife, **Genesis 39:7-9**. In **Genesis 20:2**, Abraham lied to Abimelech about Sarah, saying she was his sister (a half-truth, because she was his half-sister). God let it be known to Abimelech so he would not sin against the Lord in adultery, **verses 3-7**.

Coveting □ lusting □ after the wrong partner was wickedness, **Genesis 6:1-3, 5**, before the flood. Every one of the Ten Commandments was in existence from creation. And coveting was as much a sin then as it is now.

## **(9) Are Sacrifices Still Binding?**

Animal sacrifices were temporary ordinances, imposed until the perfect sacrifice of Christ. Are we required today to perform animal sacrifices? When did sacrifices begin? Who began them? A most enlightening book on Old Testament sacrifices is Andrew Jukes' *The Law of the Offerings* (available from **Giving & Sharing**). Jukes explains the symbolical meaning of each one of the kinds of sacrifices and physical ordinances.

Sacrifices did not begin at Mount Sinai with the Old Covenant between God and Israel. The first recorded sacrifice, that of Cain and Abel, is given in **Genesis 4**. It is introduced as an already established practice. **Genesis 3:21** may refer to an earlier sacrifice.

Neither animal sacrifices nor the Ten Commandments were instituted by Moses. They were sanctioned by the Almighty before the Old Covenant with Israel at Sinai. At the ratification of the Old Covenant, **Exodus 19**, the Ten Commandments (**Exodus 20**) with the judgments (**Exodus 21-23**) were made part of the Covenant. Besides the mention of earthen altars for burnt offerings and peace offerings (**Exodus 20:24-26**), the only specific sacrifice mentioned was the Passover sacrifice, which the Eternal calls "My sacrifice," **Exodus 23:14-18**. In **Exodus 12:11** it is called "the Lord's Passover."

Later, because of Israel's rebellion over the golden calf incident, additional mandatory sacrifices were imposed. And a Levitical priesthood was ordained to administer these sacrifices.

God did not originally command Israel to offer sacrifices. **Jeremiah 7:21-23** (Amplified), "Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: Add your burnt offerings to your sacrifices, and eat the flesh [if you will. It will avail you nothing]. For in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, I did not speak to your fathers or command them concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices. But this thing I did command them: Listen to and obey My voice, and I will be your God, and you shall be My people; and walk in the whole way that I command you, that it may be well with you."

Sacrifices were added to the Old Covenant later, because of Israel's transgression, **Galatians 3:19**. The sacrifices were a continual reminder of sin, **Hebrews 10:3**, "But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year." The "gifts and sacrifices" of the Old Testament sacrificial system could not make the offerers right with their Creator, **Hebrews 9:9**. The meats, drinks, different washings and other carnal (physical) regulations

were imposed upon Israel until "the time of reformation," **Hebrews 9:10**, instituted by Christ.

Were animal sacrifices and all they symbolize done away by Christ? Let us understand this important question. The Passover is preserved by different symbols today. The fact that Jesus specifically substituted unleavened bread and wine for the Passover lamb, and not for the other offerings and sacrifices, is an indication that the Old Testament sacrificial offerings are not binding today.

The sacrificial law was a temporary schoolmaster, a teacher through symbolic acts, that pointed Israel to Christ, **Galatians 3:24-25**. Some falsely claim "the law" of **Galatians 3** refers to the Commandments, statutes and judgments. This cannot be so. Sin is the transgression of the law, **I John 3:4**. **Galatians 3:19** shows a "law" that was "added" because of transgressions. This "added law" was animal sacrifices, oblations, etc. It does not define sin. It is generally a penalty for sin. A reminder of sin, to teach people that they need a Messiah to pay for the penalty of sin, which is death. Since sin is the transgression of the law, and the "added law" was added because of sin, this added law does not define sin. Again this shows that the added law was the sacrificial system, not the commandments and statutes which define sin.

### **(10) Are Animal Sacrifices "For Ever"?**

Several times the Bible shows that the Levitical priesthood and the sacrifices were ordained forever. For example, see **Leviticus 7:34, 36, 16:34**. Aren't they still in force? NO.

"Forever" means continuous, as long as the circumstances involved exist. Men could be made slaves of a master forever, meaning till the death of one of the parties (see **Exodus 21:6; Leviticus 25:46; Deuteronomy 15:17**).

What are the circumstances surrounding the animal sacrifices? First, there must be a priesthood and Tabernacle or Temple. Second, there must be a *need* for sacrifices.

The purpose of the priesthood was to offer sacrifices and gifts for sins, **Hebrews 5:1, 8:3**. Did these physical sacrifices for sins continue to be necessary? No. Paul says, "Now where remission of these [sins] is, there is no more offering for sin," **Hebrews 10:18**.

To offer typical symbolic animal sacrifices after Messiah gave His life for the true remission of sins, would be a mockery of Him. Besides, there is no Tabernacle or Temple and no authorized priesthood to offer sacrifices. Since the circumstances necessary for sacrifices are no longer available and the need for sacrifices no longer extant, the Old Testament sacrificial laws are no longer binding.

As the resurrection of Lazarus demonstrates, God alone has the right to change, rescind or alter material laws. Carnal Old Testament laws were subject to change because their endurance depended upon physical circumstances. When the promised Messiah came, and these physical circumstances changed, the everlasting obligation to the carnal laws ceased.

God will not, however, alter His spiritual laws, because they reflect the character of the Almighty. God is perfect love, unchanging and unchangeable, **Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8; I John 4:8, 5:3**. If God were a frequent changer, you could not trust Him!

## **(11) Animal Sacrifices Not Tied to Sabbaths and Holy Days**

Some "religious surgeons" attempt to tie animal sacrifices to the Sabbath and Holy Days. They say that the Sabbath and Holy Days cannot be kept without sacrifices. Since sacrifices are done away, they claim that the Sabbaths and Holy Days are also done away. Other, more "conservative" scripture twisters only tie sacrifices with the Holy Days. They keep the Sabbath, but throw out the Holy Days.

What is the truth? **Numbers 28 and 29** unquestionably show that special animal sacrifices were an integral part of Sabbaths, New Moons and Holy Days. The "conservative" Sabbath-keepers who are anti-Holy Day are wrong.

Are the "religious surgeons" right? Are sacrifices irrevocably tied to observance of Sabbaths and Holy Days? **Numbers 28:1-8** destroys their erroneous theory. Special sacrifices were offered morning and evening of every day of the year. Animal sacrifices are no longer binding, but this doesn't "do away" with every day of the year. Neither does it abrogate the Sabbaths, New Moons, nor Holy Days. Sacrifices are not necessary for worship and religious holy days.

## **(12) Spiritual Sacrifices Are Still Obligatory**

Remember that spiritual laws and principles do not change. Every physical law has an underlying spiritual aspect. The spiritual principles underlying the physical sacrificial laws are still binding. All the sacrifices pointed to the everlasting sacrifice of Jesus, Y'shua, the Messiah. It is necessary to have the Supreme sacrifice applied to our sins.

As believers in the Messiah, we are "a royal priesthood," i.e., "a holy priesthood," **I Peter 2:5, 9**. The Savior is the High Priest. Therefore, we must offer sacrifices. What kind of sacrifices? **Romans 12:1** (Amplified) "I appeal to you therefore, brethren, and beg of you in view of [all] the mercies of God, to make a decisive dedication of your bodies □ presenting all your members and faculties □ as a living sacrifice, holy (devoted, consecrated) and well pleasing to God, which is your reasonable (rational, intelligent) service and spiritual worship."

Thus, the spiritual principles underlying sacrifice are applicable today, even though the physical sacrificial law passed away nearly 2,000 years ago.

## **(13) Temporary Laws Are Clearly Defined in Hebrews 9**

**Hebrews 9:7-10** shows which laws were temporary. The "Holy of Holies" was entered into only once a year, on the Day of Atonement and only by the High Priest. This demonstrated our need for a High Priest to atone for our sins before the Father in Heaven. The "gifts and sacrifices" of the tabernacle and later the Temple, were "a

figure for the time then present," i.e., a physical type that did not make the offerers perfect. These rituals consisted "only in meats and drinks [meat and drink offerings], and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation." These sacrifices and washings were temporary until the reformation. No, this is not referring to the Protestant Reformation of the 1500s A.D. "The time of reformation" was the Messianic Reformation of 31 A.D. when our Savior offered Himself as the supreme sacrifice for the sins of all mankind.

Any OTHER LAWS not included in **Hebrews 9** were NOT temporary ritualistic laws. They are STILL BINDING.

### **(14) What is The Truth About Circumcision?**

Physical circumcision is not a prerequisite for salvation, but is a physical law of good health. The Apostle Paul spent years attempting to convince the Jews that ritual circumcision was not necessary for salvation. Even though the physical rite was not obligatory for salvation, the underlying spiritual purpose is still binding. **Romans 2:29** says "circumcision is that of the heart." **Philippians 3:3** adds, "For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the Spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh." Baptism is a physical ritual still binding, a type of "the circumcision made without hands," **Colossians 2:11-12**.

Many have misunderstood the subject matter of **Acts 15** relative to circumcision and which part of God's law is applicable today. They have failed to understand just what the Judaizing Pharisees among the Christians were saying, and just what was the decision rendered by the Apostle James.

First of all, the main point of controversy, **Acts 15:1**, was not the law of male baby circumcision as found in **Leviticus 12:2-3**. The dispute concerned the law of circumcising newly converted Gentile proselytes, found in **Exodus 12:43-49**.

When Abraham entered into his covenant relationship with God, he and his household were all circumcised. His faithful descendants continued to circumcise their eight-day-old male babies. God renewed the covenant with Israel after the forty years in the wilderness, because circumcision had been neglected, **Joshua 5:2**. Based on these precedents, Jews required Gentile converts to be circumcised.

In **Acts 15**, we are told that the former Pharisee Christians were trying to enforce **Exodus 12:43-49** in a physical way upon the Christian Church. The validity of the law of Leviticus on all □ Jew or Gentile □ to circumcise male babies was not under question. The custom of circumcising Gentile Christian proselytes was the topic of debate.

With New Testament baptism, it was now unnecessary for Gentile Christian converts to be physically circumcised. Since salvation does not require circumcision, it would have been a painful burden. **Acts 2:38** says nothing about physical circumcision. James made a decision of how to observe **Exodus 12**. He did not do away with it!

John the Baptist came with a new kind of circumcision □ baptism. Circumcision as a religious rite of entrance into God's covenant is not a part of the Christian requirement. However, baptism, of which circumcision is a type, IS required, **Colossians 2:11-13**. Circumcision of the heart (repentance and change of attitude) is required for conversion, but the physical act of circumcision is no longer required. **Exodus 12:43-49** is still required of new, uncircumcised believers before they can take the Passover □ in the spiritual sense of repentance and baptism.

What then of the physical law of circumcision in **Leviticus 12**? Christ, setting us an example, was circumcised on the eighth day, **Luke 2:21**. He came, not to destroy the Old Testament physical laws, but to magnify them to their full spiritual intent. Even the Old Testament speaks of circumcision in the spiritual sense as the truest fulfillment of this requirement, **Deuteronomy 10:16, 30:6**.



The Ministerial Conference of **Acts 15** did not do away with the physical law of circumcision of **Leviticus 12**. A decision was made regarding the law of circumcising proselytes in **Exodus 12**. Gentiles who become Christians do not have to undergo physical circumcision. But all of God's people who want to keep His living laws are commanded to follow the physical law of circumcision (and the example of the righteous Joseph and Mary), and have their male babies circumcised the eighth day. Neither the law of **Leviticus 12**, **Exodus 12**, nor any of the Old Testament laws were, or are burdens. God's Law defines the right way to live. The only time anything is a burden is when it is really unnecessary in the first place.

God's church does not have the authority to decide or determine which physical laws from the Old Testament are binding on New Testament Christians. Instead, the Church should understand and teach us how to keep the Laws of God. The Bible tells us which physical laws have ceased: **Daniel 9:27, and Jeremiah 7:22-23**. However, the spiritual sense of these laws is in force as much as ever. Otherwise David was lying when he said that all of God's commandments and statutes were good.

Because of Jewish customs, the issue of circumcision in the first century was a point of issue among many Christians. Viewed without prejudice today, we can see that James merely rendered a decision on what the Bible specifically required, or as in this case, did not require.

Did the Apostle Paul teach that male babies should be circumcised? Yes he did, consistently. **Acts 21** records Paul's journey to Jerusalem and his assault at the hands of the Jews in the Temple. Jerusalem believers told Paul that Jewish zealots had heard that Paul taught Jews living among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children neither to walk after the simple rites and customs. Paul went into the Temple with four other men who had a vow to be purified with them, so that "all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and

keep the law," **Acts 21:17-27**. It was a lie that Paul taught Jews not to circumcise their male children! Many today continue to believe this lie.

One cannot keep God's spiritual law without as a natural result keeping the physical law, whenever possible, as well. Can we as a people circumcise the foreskins of our hearts without also circumcising our male babies? NO! We as Christians must remember the law of Moses, **Malachi 4:4**, and keep all the statutes and judgments to their full spiritual intent.

The physical act of circumcision is of value, only if we keep the whole law. If we break the law, circumcision doesn't do us any good at all. True, lasting circumcision is of the heart, **Romans 2:25-29**. See Also **Galatians 5:1-6, 6:15; I Corinthians 7:19; Philippians 3:3**. Let's all be circumcised in the heart and mind.

### **(15) Part of the Law of Moses IS Done Away!**

Besides circumcision, the contention in **Acts 15** concerned another related issue: the law of Moses! "But some who believed . . . belonged to the sect of the Pharisees, and they rose up and said, It is necessary to circumcise [the Gentile converts], and to charge them to obey the Law of Moses," **Acts 15:5** (Amplified).

As we have seen, the common Biblical usage of the term "Law of Moses" shows that this refers to the first five Books of the Bible, the Torah, written by Moses. **Acts 15** shows at least one additional, narrower, meaning for the term "Law of Moses." Here, "Law of Moses," refers only to the ceremonial and ritualistic portions of the Torah. How can this be proven? Some say that **Acts 15** does away with the Sabbath, unclean meats or whatever other portion of the law they dislike.

The Ministerial Council's decision, rendered by James, lays only four things on Gentile converts to the New Testament faith: (1) Abstain from meats offered to idols, (2) abstain from fornication, (3) abstain from meat of strangled animals, and (4) abstain from eating

blood **Acts 15:20, 29**. These four points are binding upon Christians everywhere, Gentile or Jew.

If the subject of **Acts 15** was whether or not the first five books of the Bible are binding on Gentile converts and these four items were the only portions of the law they had to follow, then these Gentile converts would be free to lie, steal, dishonor their parents, use unjust weights, etc. Wouldn't this be an absurd conclusion to make?

The context of the decision shows that the point of contention over the "Law of Moses" was not the Ten Commandments, not the statutes and laws which magnify the Ten Commandments. The subject of **Acts 15** was circumcision and other ceremonial laws. The Ten Commandments and civil laws were not involved.

Notice **Leviticus 17:7** and **Numbers 25:1-3**. Pagan idolatry involved physical fornication as well as spiritual whoredom. **Leviticus 17:10** gives the statute forbidding the eating of blood. Any animal that has been strangled contains blood. The decision of **Acts 15** upheld the Law of Moses, and stated that these portions of the ceremonial law were binding on all, including Gentile converts.

The civil laws, such as those regulating tithing, unclean meats, annual Sabbaths etc., are still binding on the New Testament Church because they explain and amplify the Ten Commandments.

Remember that the point of contention of **Acts 15** was NOT the entire law of Moses. It was the "customs," **Acts 21:21**, the "rites [margin] which Moses delivered," Acts 6:14, the temporary gifts and sacrifices mentioned in **Hebrews 9:9-10**.

## **(16) Civil Governments Should Administer Death Penalty**

There is not a law given that does not require interpretation, or "administration." Some ask if the Church, today, should administer the death penalty for breaking the law, as did the "church of the wilderness," Israel under Moses.

How is the law to be interpreted? The Jewish Talmud is an attempt to interpret the laws of God. Jesus Christ did not come to do away with the law, **Matthew 5:17**. He definitely did come to administer, interpret, and magnify the law. In doing so, He often "knocked in the head" the false explanations and customs of the Jewish authorities who interpreted the Law incorrectly.

Today, we have three ways to interpret the law: (1) The Bible provides many illustrations and detailed examples of how the law applies, (2) The Holy Spirit is to guide us into all truth, and (3) The Church, the faithful ministry, has the authority to make binding decisions regarding the interpretation of the law, **Matthew 18:15-20**.

**Matthew 5** may seem to be a paradox. On the one hand, **verses 17-20** show that the Messiah did not come to do away with the law. Not even the little commandments. Those who teach others to break even the "little" laws will be called the least in the Kingdom of God, if they make it there at all! On the other hand, **Matthew 5:21-48** records at least six places where the Savior changes, or magnifies, the law: "Ye have heard that it was said," and "But I say unto you." Jesus restored spiritual laws that existed from the beginning. He went way beyond the laws of the letter given to the physical nation of Israel. He was expounding spiritual law for spiritual Israel □ the Church!

The spiritual laws Jesus was expounding are not civil in nature. A civil government could not penalize someone for being angry with his brother without a cause, for looking lustfully on a woman, for not turning the cheek, and for not praying for one's persecutors. Messiah was showing that the truly spiritual person should not get close to the edge of the letter of the law, but stay solidly within the spiritual intent of the law. Civil government can administer penalties for sins such as adultery. The true believer should not even lust after someone else.

The spirit of Messianic believers is not to take vengeance. "Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord," **Romans 12:19**.

This is all true. However, if you are robbed, if your wife is raped, if your children are molested, are you to willingly let all this happen to you without a whimper of protest? If you are besieged by charity after charity, and one transient bum after another, are you to give all you have to the poor and needy? Is this what **Matthew 5:38-42** means? If this were true, Christians would be fair game for the criminal element and every charitable huckster group. Adam Clarke's Commentary provides sound balance to our understanding of these verses: "These exhortations belong principally to those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake . . . . To give and lend freely to all who are in need is a general precept from which we are excused only by our inability to perform it."

The Church is not a civil government with the divinely ordained authority to administer the death penalty and other civil judgments. In every nation, there are civil powers ordered by God that do have this authority. These governments are ministers (servants) of the Almighty to execute wrath on the doers of evil. Those who resist the civil authorities resist the Eternal! **Romans 13:1-8; John 19:11; Titus 3:1; I Peter 2:13-17.**

In **Matthew 5**, Jesus did not do away with laws, which are to be administered by the civil government. He was instructing his disciples, **Matthew 5:1-2.**

The civil penalties of the Law of God, such as the death penalty for pre-meditated murder and rape, and restitution for theft, are just as binding today as they ever were. The death of our Savior on the stake did not destroy the civil laws.

Civil governments that do not enforce God's laws on theft, rape, murder, etc., are defying the Almighty. As a result they reap the curses for disobedience. Because human governments in general have not obeyed Biblical law, mankind suffers from rampant crime, disease and misery. In today's evil society, instead of the thief paying restitution, society (through taxes) pays for a brief stay of the thief in prison only to be victimized again when the thief is released. The land cries out for vengeance against all this human injustice! As

followers of Biblical laws, we often feel we would like to put a stop to all this wicked injustice. This is what the Savior meant, "resist not evil." Because our civil governments do not obey Bible law, we must suffer wrong, and pray "Thy kingdom come."

### **(17) "The Administration Of Death," in II Corinthians 3**

Some have said that **II Corinthians 3** proves that the Ten Commandments are done away. Others have said that **II Corinthians 3** does away with civil penalties properly administered by judges, according to Bible laws. What does this inspiring chapter really say? With the aid of the Amplified Bible, here is the sense of **II Corinthians the third chapter**:

False ministers require written letters of recommendation. Paul's letter of recommendation, his credentials, were the true believers at Corinth. They were like a letter from Christ delivered by Paul, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God. Not on tablets of stone, but on tablets of human hearts.

God enables us to be fit and worthy ministers of the new covenant of salvation through Christ, not ministers of the letter □ that is of the legally written code □ but ministers of the Spirit; for the code of the Law kills, enforces the death penalty, but the Holy Spirit makes alive, **Jeremiah 31:31-34**.

Now, the ministration of the Law, the administering of death engraved on stone, was inaugurated with such glory and splendor so that the Israelites were not able to look steadily at the face of Moses because of its brilliance, a glory that was to fade, and pass away. Why should not the administering of the Spirit that is, this spiritual ministry whose task it is to cause man to obtain and be governed by the Holy Spirit, be attended with much greater and more splendid glory?

For if the service that condemns had glory, how infinitely more abounding in splendor and glory is the service that makes righteous,

the ministry that produces and fosters righteous living and right standing with God!

Indeed in view of this fact, what once had splendor, the glory of the Law reflected in the face of Moses, has come to have no splendor at all because of the overwhelming glory that exceeds and excels it, the glory of the Gospel reflected in the face of Jesus Christ. For if that which was but passing and fading away came with splendor, how much more must that abide in glory and splendor which remains and is permanent!

Since we have such glorious hope, we speak very freely and openly and fearlessly. We don't put a veil over our face as Moses did to keep Israel from seeing the splendor. Their minds had grown hard and calloused, and remain so until today. When the Old Testament is read, that same veil is still on their hearts. They are not aware that in Christ the veil is made void and done away.

Whenever a person turns in repentance to the Lord, the veil is stripped off and taken away. The Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty, emancipation from bondage, and freedom.

All of us have unveiled faces because we continue to behold, in the word of God as in a mirror, the glory of the Lord, and are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor from one degree of glory to another. This comes from the Lord who is the Spirit.

This is the meaning of **II Corinthians 3**. The Ten Commandments were written on two tables of stone. They are so glorious that the face of Moses shone when he received them from the hand of YHWH. All the law, the Torah, was written on an altar of great whole stones, as a witness for Israel to obey, **Deuteronomy 27:1-6; Joshua 8:32-35**. Contained in the statutes and judgments are penalties prescribed for certain sins: execution for the highest crimes, restitution for others, and various other judgments. The Levites and judges had the authority from the Eternal to administer

these penalties. Civil governments today should administer these penalties.

Some liberal "do gooders" of today think that these punishments are too harsh. Imagine punishing a wanton murderer, rapist, kidnapper, adulterer, homosexual or child abuser with the death penalty! That is what the glorious Law of Moses (the Law of the Lord) requires. The Apostle Paul called this law glorious. Moses' face radiated its splendor.

How great the Creator was to give such a law to the physical nation of Israel. Evildoers were shown the enormity of sin and crime. Taking the life of one hardened criminal often saved the lives of many decent law-abiding people. People today take sin, which is crime, lightly. The Eternal wants us to FEAR to do wrong! His system of civil laws provides quick and efficient punishment of evildoers, and restitution to the victims.

Now why were these civil penalties necessary? They are necessary because of sin. If there were no murder, there would be no need for the death penalty for murderers. Judges could not decide cases arbitrarily or because of bribery. If they didn't judge righteously, they too, suffered the severe civil penalties! As long as Israel obeyed God, there were no long-drawn-out trials, no sensational media coverage, but simply the speedy administration of JUSTICE.

Nobody could be convicted of a crime without at least two witnesses, **Deuteronomy 19:15-21**. Punishment for false witnesses was the same as the penalty for the crime in which they testified. This severe sentence must have been much more effective in preventing perjury than swearing with one's hand on a Bible!

Israel did not have to pay taxes for a prison system because there was none. Our pitiful court and prison system of today is wicked and evil, an affront to the Creator, a travesty of justice. The Eternal's laws, when enforced, put a STOP to crime and made men FEAR to do wrong!



## (18) What is "the Administration of the Spirit"?

The more glorious Administration of the Spirit came to replace the glorious administration of Death. What is the Administration of the Spirit and why is it more glorious?

The first administration gave only strict to-the-letter penalties: death for murder, restoring so many sheep for one stolen, etc. Human judges could not account for repentance and mercy, could not impart eternal life, could only administer the penalty prescribed by the law. There needed to be a new administration of the same laws that could give pardon and eternal life to those who repented and desired to be obedient.

Ministers of the Messianic Kingdom teach people the way to eternal life, how to obtain the Holy Spirit and the need to quit sinning, i.e., breaking God's laws. Unless our sins are covered by the blood of the Lamb, we too will suffer the wages of sin, Eternal death. True believers have the laws of God written in their hearts, **II Corinthians 3:3, Hebrews 8:10-13, 10:15-22**. The laws of God are the same under both Old and New Covenants. The Administration is different.

Instead of administering civil judgments against sin, ministers of the Spirit "administer" life. That is, they teach the people the way to eternal life. True believers are to have the laws of the Almighty written in their hearts, not on tables of stone as under the Old Covenant. That is, they are to obey the laws naturally, from the desire of the mind, and not because of the "cast in concrete" necessity.

In the West Hills of Portland, Oregon is a beautiful conservative Jewish Synagogue. On the South side of the building is a massive stone wall well over 100 feet tall, containing two huge tables of stone with the Ten Commandments written in Hebrew. Standing beneath them is an awesome experience. It is glorious. How much more glorious it is when a Spirit-led believer lives these laws of love! These stones will eventually erode and wear away. The

Commandments are sure, "They stand fast forever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness," **Psalms 111:8**.

Messianic followers are now being judged by this perfect and just law of liberty, **James 2:12**. The law liberated us from sin. If we break one point of the law, we are guilty of ALL points, **James 2:10**. Thus we need the Administration of the Spirit. We need mercy and pardon for our past iniquities. We need the Holy Spirit united with our spirit (mind) to give us the power not to sin in the future, to have the law written in the fleshly tables of our hearts, **II Corinthians 3:3**.

The Savior's death, which we commemorate annually at the Passover, paid the price for our rebellion against God's law, IF we ask the Eternal to apply that sacrifice for our sins. He made it possible for us to receive the Holy Spirit. His ministers (servants), under the Administration of the Spirit, are to teach people how to be reconciled to the Father and receive the Holy Spirit. We are to forgive men of their trespasses, **Matthew 6:14-15**, not to avenge ourselves, but leave vengeance to the Creator, **Romans 12:18-21**. We are not to condemn one another, **Matthew 7:1-2**, that is, not consign others to eternal condemnation.

### **(19) Ministration of Death a Type of Eternal Death**

The Lawgiver has not gotten soft on sin. The wages of sin is still death, eternal death, **Romans 6:23**. The penalty of death is still in effect for those who break God's law. They are still "under the law," that is, under the penalty of the law, death.

True believers are "under grace," **Romans 6:14**, "under the law to Christ," **I Corinthians 9:21**. Are they then exempt from obeying the law? Can they sin willfully now that they are not "under the law" but instead are "under grace"? **Romans 6:15** says "God forbid!" "For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgement and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses' [glorious] law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: of how much sorer punishment,

suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot, the Son of God, and hath counted the [more glorious] blood of the [new] covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?" **Hebrews 10:26-29**.

The penalty for wanton murder under the Administration of Death is physical death □ execution. Under the Administration of the Spirit, the penalty for willfully violating God's laws is eternal, everlasting death.

"Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. For he that soweth to his flesh [sins] shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting," **Galatians 6:7-8**. Remember, **Matthew 5:17-20** shows that even the least commandment is still very much in force!

## **(20) What Are The Ten Commandments?**

The Ten Commandments are ten summary statements of love, the very character of the Creator. They are further summarized by the two great commandments: love to God, love to neighbor and self. The Ten Commandments are a summary of the detail laws, statutes and judgments contained in the first five books of the Bible, and expounded and magnified by the rest of the Bible.

The Ten Commandments are NOT the "Law of Moses" but a clear statement in human terms of God's eternal spiritual character. The Commandments, Statutes and Judgments are the basis for a happy abundant life. Those who keep the Ten Commandments are those who will inherit the gift of eternal life.

Repent of breaking God's law, be baptized and receive the Holy Spirit, **Acts 2:38**. Through the Holy Spirit, you will receive the love to keep His law. The Eternal will not give Eternal life to those who rebel against His laws. Ω

## **Biblical Law in Scripture Order**

Genesis 1:14 Sun, moon, stars created for seasons, days, years

Genesis 1:26-28 Male and female created in the image of God

Genesis 2:1-3 Creation of the Sabbath

Genesis 2:15-17 Adam and Eve could eat of all trees but one

Genesis 2:18,20-25 Man shall cleave to his wife

Genesis 3:16 Curse to Eve for disobedience

Genesis 3:17-19 Curse to Adam for disobedience

Genesis 4:8-15 Cain murdered Abel

Genesis 4:23-24 Lamech murdered

Genesis 6:1-13 Interracial marriage

Genesis 7:1-2 Noah knew what animals were clean and unclean

Genesis 9:4 Don't eat flesh with blood (life) in it

Genesis 9:5-6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed

Genesis 9:20-27 Noah and Ham

Genesis 14:18-20 Abraham and Melchizedek

Genesis 16:1-5 Abraham's adultery with Hagar

Genesis 18:19 God knew that Abraham would train his children in God's ways

Genesis 19:4-8 Homosexuality of Sodom

Genesis 21:10-13 Sons inherit father's estate

Genesis 22:15-18 Abraham's obedience

Genesis 24:2-4 Father to arrange marriage

Genesis 26:4-5 Abraham's obedience

Genesis 26:34-35 Esau's marriage to Hittite was a grief to Isaac and Rebekkah

Genesis 28:22 Jacob's vow to tithe

Genesis 33:5 Children gift of God

Genesis 34:14 Interracial marriage is a reproach

Genesis 48:9 Children gift of God

Exodus 12:1-51 Passover and Feast of Unleavened Bread

Exodus 13:2, 11-16 Firstborn set apart to the LORD

Exodus 13:3-10 Feast of Unleavened Bread

Exodus 15:26 Diligently obey ALL statutes

Exodus 15:26 The LORD healeth thee--if you obey

Exodus 16:4-5, 23-35 Manna and the Sabbath

Exodus 18:13-26 Rulers of 1000's, 100's, 50's and 10's

Exodus 19:5,6 A Kingdom of priests, a holy nation

Exodus 20:1-3 No other gods

Exodus 20:4-6 No graven images

Exodus 20:7 Don't take God's name in vain

Exodus 20:8-11 Remember the Sabbath day

Exodus 20:12 Honor thy father and mother

Exodus 20:13 Don't murder

Exodus 20:14 Don't commit adultery

Exodus 20:15 Don't steal

Exodus 20:16 Don't lie

Exodus 20:17 Don't covet

Exodus 20:22-23 No gods of silver and gold

Exodus 21:2-6 7th Year of Release

Exodus 21:2-6 Hebrew servants for 6 years, free in year of release unless they want to stay

Exodus 21:7-11 Marriage to a servant girl

Exodus 21:12-14 Murderers shall be put to death

Exodus 21:15 Death penalty for smiting father or mother

Exodus 21:16 Death for kidnapping

Exodus 21:17 Death penalty if curse father and mother

Exodus 21:18-36 Eye for eye; what to do if ox gores a man

Exodus 21:19,32,34,36 Compensation for damages

Exodus 21:20-21,26-27 Servants struck by master

Exodus 22:1-15 Restitution for stealing, burning, rules regarding borrowed property

Exodus 22:16-17 Fornication

Exodus 22:18-20 Death penalty for witches, bestiality, idolatry

Exodus 22:20 Destroy those who sacrifice to other gods

Exodus 22:21 Strangers

Exodus 22:22-24 Widows, fatherless

Exodus 22:25-27 No usury to poor of thy people; neighbor's raiment

Exodus 22:28 Don't revile and curse judges and rulers

Exodus 22:29-30 Don't delay to offer the firstfruits

Exodus 22:31 Don't eat flesh torn of beasts in the field

Exodus 23:1 Don't raise a false report

Exodus 23:2 Just judgement

Exodus 23:3 Poor

Exodus 23:4-5 Returning stray animals, even of enemy

Exodus 23:6 Poor

Exodus 23:7 Keep far from a false matter

Exodus 23:8 Don't take a gift (bribery)

Exodus 23:9 Stranger

Exodus 23:10-11 7th Year Land Sabbath

Exodus 23:11 Beasts of field can eat 7th year increase

Exodus 23:12 Rest on the Sabbath and be refreshed

Exodus 23:12 Rest your ox and ass on Sabbath

Exodus 23:13 Make no mention of name of other gods

Exodus 23:14-17 Feast Three Times a Year

Exodus 23:19 Don't seethe a kid in his mother's milk

Exodus 23:19 First of the firstfruits

Exodus 23:24 Don't serve other gods, destroy idols

Exodus 23:25 He will take away sickness

Exodus 23:32-33 Don't make a covenant with idolaters

Exodus 31:12-18 Sabbath Covenant



Exodus 34:12-13 Destroy images and groves

Exodus 34:14-15 The Eternal is jealous

Exodus 34:16 Interracial marriage

Exodus 34:17 No molten gods

Exodus 34:18,22-24 Three Times; promised protection when you go to the Feast

Exodus 34:19-20, 26 Firstlings

Exodus 34:21 Keep Sabbath, earing time and harvest

Exodus 35:2 Death penalty for sabbath breaking

Exodus 35:2-3 No fire on the Sabbath

Leviticus 3:17 A perpetual statute: eat neither fat nor blood

Leviticus 6:1-5 Breach of trust: pay back principal plus 20%; deceitfulness and lying

Leviticus 7:22-27 Eat no fat or be cut off

Leviticus 10:8-11 Priests to teach statutes, not drink when serving

Leviticus 11 Law of Clean and Unclean

Leviticus 12:1-8 Purification of women after childbirth, circumcision

Leviticus 13:1-59 Test for leprosy

Leviticus 14:33-57 Cleansing of leper's house

Leviticus 15:1-15 Cleansing of males with discharge

Leviticus 16:29-31,34 Day of Atonement a Sabbath of rest

Leviticus 17:10-16 Eat no blood or be cut off

Leviticus 17:2-5 Death by stoning for idolaters

Leviticus 17:7 Idolatry is devil worship and whoredom

Leviticus 18:2-5 Don't follow the doings of Egypt & Canaan

Leviticus 18:4-5 You shall live in God's laws

Leviticus 18:6-30 Sex sins of Canaanites: incest, bigamy, homosexuality, bestiality

Leviticus 18:21 Don't profane the name of the LORD

Leviticus 18:21 Sacrifice of children to Molech forbidden

Leviticus 18:26-30 Avoid abominable customs, keep God's laws lest the land spue you out

Leviticus 19:1-2 Be holy

Leviticus 19:3 Keep my sabbaths

Leviticus 19:3 Fear father and mother

Leviticus 19:4 No idols or molten gods

Leviticus 19:9-10 Corners of field, gleanings for poor, stranger

Leviticus 19:11,13 Don't steal; don't rob a hired person of his wages

Leviticus 19:11-12 Don't deal falsely and lie

Leviticus 19:12 Don't swear falsely and profane name of God

Leviticus 19:14 Deaf and blind

Leviticus 19:15 Don't respect the poor and honor mighty

Leviticus 19:16 Don't be a talebearer (slanderer)

Leviticus 19:17-18 Love your neighbor as yourself

Leviticus 19:19 Don't let cattle gender diverse kind, or mingled seed

Leviticus 19:20-22 Fornication with bondmaid

Leviticus 19:23-25 Law of Fruit Trees

Leviticus 19:26 Don't eat anything with blood

Leviticus 19:26 Don't use enchantment nor observe times

Leviticus 19:27-28 Don't round corners of head, mar corners of beard, make flesh cuttings or printmarks on you

Leviticus 19:29 Don't prostitute your daughter

Leviticus 19:30 Keep my sabbaths

Leviticus 19:31 Don't follow familiar spirits or wizards

Leviticus 19:32 Honor the elderly

Leviticus 19:33-34 Strangers

Leviticus 19:35-36 Just weights

Leviticus 19:37 Observe ALL God's laws

Leviticus 20:1-6 Seed to Molech; wizards, familiar spirits

Leviticus 20:2-5 Sacrifice of children to Molech forbidden

Leviticus 20:2-6, 27 Death penalty for idolatry and witches

Leviticus 20:7-8 Be holy and keep God's statutes

Leviticus 20:9 Death penalty for cursing father or mother

Leviticus 20:10-21 Death penalty for adultery, incest, homosexuality, bestiality

Leviticus 20:22-23 Don't follow manners of the nations

Leviticus 20:24-26 Clean and Unclean

Leviticus 20:26 A holy people severed from other people

Leviticus 20:27 Wizards, familiar spirits

Leviticus 21:7 Don't marry a whore or divorcee

Leviticus 21:9-10 Daughter of priest who is a whore shall be burnt

Leviticus 21:13-15 High priest shall marry only a Levite virgin

Leviticus 22:28 Don't kill mother with young in same day

Leviticus 23:1-4 Feasts of LORD

Leviticus 23:3 Sabbath a holy convocation

Leviticus 23:5 Passover

Leviticus 23:6-8 Feast of Unleavened Bread

Leviticus 23:9-14 Wavesheaf

Leviticus 23:15-21 Pentecost

Leviticus 23:22 Corners of the field

Leviticus 23:23-25 Trumpets

Leviticus 23:26-32 Atonement

Leviticus 23:33-43 Feast of Tabernacles, Last Great Day

Leviticus 23:44 Holy Convocations

Leviticus 24:10-16,23 Death penalty for blasphemy

Leviticus 24:17,21 Death penalty for murder

Leviticus 24:17-21 Eye for an eye

Leviticus 24:18,21 Restore animals killed

Leviticus 24:22 One manner of law for all

Leviticus 25:1-24 7th Year Land Sabbath and Jubilee

Leviticus 25:35-38 Take no usury or increase of thy poor brother

Leviticus 25:39-55 Servants and the jubilee

Leviticus 26:1 No standing images of stone

Leviticus 26:1-13 Blessings for obedience

Leviticus 26:14-46 Curses for disobedience

Leviticus 27:30-33 All tithe is holy; redemption of tithes

Numbers 1:2-3 Age of soldiers: 20 years and up

Numbers 9:1-14 Passover of second month

Numbers 9:14 One law for all

Numbers 10:10 Trumpets blown on new moons and feasts

Numbers 11:11-17 Seventy elders

Numbers 15:14-16, 30 One law for both you and stranger

Numbers 15:30-31 Death penalty for defying the law

Numbers 15:32-36 Death penalty for Sabbath breaking

Numbers 15:37-41 Fringes on borders of garments with ribbon of blue

Numbers 18:21 Levi given all the tenth in Israel

Numbers 26:2 Age of soldiers: 20 years and up

Numbers 27:1-11 Daughters of Zelophehad wanted to preserve their father's name

Numbers 27:8,9 Daughters heirs when no sons

Numbers 27:9-11 When no sons or daughters, inheritance to nearest relative

Numbers 28:9-10 Special Sabbath sacrifices

Numbers 28:11-15 Special new moon sacrifices

Numbers 28:16 Passover

Numbers 28:17-25 Feast of Unleavened Bread

Numbers 28:26-31 Pentecost

Numbers 29:1-6 Trumpets

Numbers 29:7-11 Atonement

Numbers 29:12-34 Tabernacles

Numbers 29:35-40 Last Great Day

Numbers 30:1-16 Vows are not to be broken; father can nullify children's vows

Numbers 32:23 Your sin will find you out

Numbers 33:52 Destroy idolatrous pictures, images, high places

Numbers 35:11-12,15,34 Cities of Refuge

Numbers 35:11-34 Cities of refuge for manslayer; murderers shall die

Numbers 36:1-12 Daughters of Zelophehad and inheritance

Deuteronomy 1:17 Extreme cases submitted to the LORD

Deuteronomy 1:9-18 Rulers of 1000's, 100's, 50's and 10's

Deuteronomy 4:1-46 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 4:9-10 Teach God's laws to your children

Deuteronomy 4:15-31 Don't depart from God to make graven images

Deuteronomy 5:6-7 No other gods

Deuteronomy 5:8-10 No graven images

Deuteronomy 5:11 Don't take God's name in vain

Deuteronomy 5:12-15 Remember the Sabbath day

Deuteronomy 5:16 Honor thy father and mother

Deuteronomy 5:17 Don't murder

Deuteronomy 5:18 Don't commit adultery

Deuteronomy 5:19 Don't steal

Deuteronomy 5:20 Don't lie

Deuteronomy 5:21 Don't covet

Deuteronomy 6:1-25 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 6:20-25 Show your children that God's ways are good

Deuteronomy 6:4-5 One LORD; love Him with all your heart, soul and might

Deuteronomy 6:4-9 Diligently teach your children

Deuteronomy 7:1-5 Don't intermarry



Deuteronomy 7:1-26 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 7:5,25-26 Burn graven images

Deuteronomy 7:6-8 A chosen special people because of promises

Deuteronomy 7:15 He will put none of diseases of Egypt on you

Deuteronomy 8:1-20 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 8:19-20 If you follow other gods, you will perish

Deuteronomy 10:12-13 What doth the Lord require of us?

Deuteronomy 10:15 Chosen seed

Deuteronomy 10:17-19 God cares for fatherless, widow, stranger

Deuteronomy 10:20 Fear and serve the LORD

Deuteronomy 11:16-17 Serving other gods results in curses

Deuteronomy 11:18-21 Teach your children

Deuteronomy 11:26-28 A blessing and a curse

Deuteronomy 12:1-4 Destroy all idols and their names

Deuteronomy 12:5-21 Second Tithe

Deuteronomy 12:29-32 Follow God exactly as He says; no pagan customs

Deuteronomy 12:30-32 Abomination of idolatry

Deuteronomy 13:1-18 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 14:1,2 The children of God; a peculiar people

Deuteronomy 14:1-21 Law of Clean and Unclean

Deuteronomy 14:22-27 Second Tithe

Deuteronomy 14:28-29 3rd tithe for Levite, stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 15:1-14 7th Year of Release of debts

Deuteronomy 15:7-11 Give to poor the 6th year

Deuteronomy 15:12-18 Hebrew servants for 6 years

Deuteronomy 15:19-23 Firstling male animals

Deuteronomy 16:1-8 Passover and Feast of Unleavened Bread

Deuteronomy 16:9-12 Pentecost

Deuteronomy 16:13-15 Tabernacles

Deuteronomy 16:16-17 Three Times a Year

Deuteronomy 16:18-20 Judges and officers not to take gifts (bribery)

Deuteronomy 16:21-22 Groves and pillars

Deuteronomy 17:2-5 Death by stoning for idolaters

Deuteronomy 17:2-7 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 17:8-13 Cases too hard for judges to be taken to Levites

Deuteronomy 17:12 Death penalty: those that don't hearken to priest's judgments

Deuteronomy 17:14-20 Strangers not to be king; kings not to multiply horses or wives, write a copy of the law

Deuteronomy 18:3-4 Firstfruits given to priest

Deuteronomy 18:9-14 Divination, times, enchanter, witch, charmer, wizard, necromancer, familiar spirits

Deuteronomy 18:15-22 True and false prophets

Deuteronomy 18:20 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 19:1-13 Six cities of refuge for accidental slayer

Deuteronomy 19:11-13 Avenger of blood shall slay murderer

Deuteronomy 19:14 Don't remove a neighbor's landmark

Deuteronomy 19:15-21 False witnesses

Deuteronomy 20:1-20 Humane rules of warfare

Deuteronomy 20:19-20 Don't destroy fruit-bearing trees

Deuteronomy 21:1-9 Innocent blood

Deuteronomy 21:10-14 Wives of captives

Deuteronomy 21:15-17 Double portion to firstborn son

Deuteronomy 21:18-21 Stubborn and rebellious son to be stoned

Deuteronomy 21:19 Court held at gate of city

Deuteronomy 21:22-23 Hanged criminals to be buried before night

Deuteronomy 22:1-4 Restore lost merchandise

Deuteronomy 22:1-4 Returning stray animals

Deuteronomy 22:5 Woman not to wear a man's garment, vice versa

Deuteronomy 22:6-7 Don't take a mother bird with young

Deuteronomy 22:8 Battlement on roof so no accidents; construction safety

Deuteronomy 22:9 Diverse seeds defile the resultant fruit

Deuteronomy 22:10 Don't plow with an ox or ass together

Deuteronomy 22:11 Don't wear a garment of diverse materials, as linen and wool blend

Deuteronomy 22:12 Fringes on four quarters of vesture

Deuteronomy 22:13-21 Proof of virginity

Deuteronomy 22:22-24 Death penalty for adultery and fornication

Deuteronomy 22:25-27 Rape

Deuteronomy 22:28-30 Shotgun wedding

Deuteronomy 23:12-14 Covering of excrement

Deuteronomy 23:15-16 Do not return escaped servants

Deuteronomy 23:17-18 Lesbians and homosexuals

Deuteronomy 23:19-20 No usury to your brother; you may lend usury to a stranger

Deuteronomy 23:21-23 Vows shall be kept

Deuteronomy 23:24-25 Eating from neighbors crops

Deuteronomy 23:24-25 Helping yourself to a few grapes is not stealing

Deuteronomy 24:1-4 Divorce and remarriage

Deuteronomy 24:5 Newlyweds

Deuteronomy 24:6 Don't take a millstone as pledge

Deuteronomy 24:7 Slave traders shall die

Deuteronomy 24:10-13 Pledges and loans

Deuteronomy 24:14-18 Raiment for pledge

Deuteronomy 24:16 Every man shall die for his own sin

Deuteronomy 24:19-22 Forgotten sheaf for stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 25:1,2 Controversies to be taken to the judges

Deuteronomy 25:1-3 Forty stripes maximum whipping

Deuteronomy 25:4 Don't muzzle an ox when he treads out the corn

Deuteronomy 25:5-10 Levirate law (widow to marry nearest unwed relative)

Deuteronomy 25:11-12 Woman not to grab a man by his secrets

Deuteronomy 25:13-16 Just weights and measures

Deuteronomy 26:1-11 Firstfruits of the land

Deuteronomy 26:12-15 3rd tithe for Levite, stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 26:16 Keep them with all thy heart and soul

Deuteronomy 27:9 The people of the LORD thy God

Deuteronomy 27:10 Do His commandments and statutes

Deuteronomy 27:15 Cursed be idolaters

Deuteronomy 27:16 Cursed be he that setteth light by father and mother

Deuteronomy 27:17 Cursed be he that removes his neighbors landmark

Deuteronomy 27:18 Blind

Deuteronomy 27:19 Stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 27:20-23 Curse for incest and bestiality

Deuteronomy 27:24 Don't smite neighbor secretly

Deuteronomy 27:25 Cursed be he that takes reward to slay the innocent

Deuteronomy 27:26 Cursed be he who does not do all the law

Deuteronomy 28:1-14 Blessings for obedience

Deuteronomy 28:15-68 Curses for disobedience

Deuteronomy 29:9 Keep the covenant, that ye may prosper

Deuteronomy 29:16-18 Worshipping other gods results in captivity

Deuteronomy 29:18-28 Curses for disobedience

Deuteronomy 29:24-27 Worshipping other gods results in captivity

Deuteronomy 32:17 Idolatry is devil worship

Deuteronomy 33:1-4 The fiery law is Jacob's inheritance Ω

## **Biblical Law in Topical Order**

Adultery □ 7th C Genesis 1:26-28, 2:20-25, 6:1-13, 16:1-5, 19:4-8, 26:34-35, 34:14, Exodus 20:14, 21:7-11, 22:16-17, 19, 34:16, Leviticus 18:6-30, 19:20-22, 29, 20:10-21, 21:7, 9-10, 13-15, Deuteronomy 5:18, 7:1-5, 21:10-17, 22:13-30, 23:17-18, 24:1-5, 25:5-12, 27:20-23.

Agriculture See Clean and Unclean.

Animals, Kindness to Exodus 23:4-5, 11-12, Deuteronomy 22:1-4, 6-7, 10, 25:4, Leviticus 22:28.

Atonement, Day of Leviticus 16:29-31, 34, 23:26-32, Numbers 29:7-11. See Holy Days.

Bestiality Exodus 22:19, Leviticus 18:23, 20:15-16, Deuteronomy 27:21. See Adultery.

Blasphemy □ 3rd C Exodus 20:7, 22:28, Leviticus 18:21, 19:12, 24:10-16, 23, Deuteronomy 5:11.

Blessings Obedience Genesis 22:15-18, 26:4-5, Leviticus 26:1-13, Deuteronomy 11:26-28, 28:1-14.

Blind Leviticus 19:14, Deuteronomy 27:18. See Poor.

Blood (Don't Eat) Genesis 9:4, Exodus 22:31, Leviticus 3:17, 17:10-16, 19:26. See Health.

Childrearing Genesis 18:19, 24:2-4, 33:5, 48:9, Numbers 30:3-5, Deuteronomy 4:9-10, 6:4-9, 20-25, 11:18-21. See Parents, Honor.



Cities of Refuge Numbers 35:11-12,15,34, Deuteronomy 19:1-13.  
See Government.

Clean and Unclean Genesis 7:1-2, Leviticus 11:1-47, 19:19, 23-25,  
20:24-26, Deuteronomy 14:1-21, 22:9. See Health.

Clothing Leviticus 19:27-28, Numbers 15:37-41, Deuteronomy 22:5,  
11-12. See Health.

Corners of Field See Gleanings.

Covet □ 10th C Exodus 20:17, Deuteronomy 5:21, 23:24-25.

Cursings, Disobedience Genesis 3:16-19, Leviticus 26:14-46,  
Numbers 32:23, Deuteronomy 27:26, 28:15-68, 29:18-28.

Deaf Leviticus 19:14. See Poor.

Death Penalty **Adultery**: Leviticus 20:10, Deuteronomy 22:22-24,  
**Bestiality**: Exodus 22:19, Leviticus 20:15-16, **Blasphemy**: Leviticus  
24:10-16, 23, **Defying the Law**: Numbers 15:30-31, Deuteronomy  
17:12, **Disobedient to Parents**: Exodus 21:15, 17, Leviticus 20:9,  
Deuteronomy 21:18-21, **Eating Fat or Blood**: Leviticus 7:22-27,  
17:10-16, **False Prophets**: Deuteronomy 13:1-18, 17:2-7, 18:20,  
**Homosexuality**: Leviticus 20:13, **Idolatry**: Exodus 22:20, Leviticus  
20:1-6, **Incest**: Leviticus 20:11-12, 14, 17, 19-21, **Kidnapping**:  
Exodus 21:16, **Murder**: Genesis 9:5-6, Exodus 21:12-14, Leviticus  
24:17,21, **Rape**: Deuteronomy 22:25-27, **Sabbath Breaking**:  
Exodus 35:2, Numbers 15:32-36, **Sex during Menstruation**:  
Leviticus 20:18, **Wizards and Witches**: Exodus 22:18, Leviticus  
20:6, 27. See Government.

Divorce Leviticus 21:7, 22:13, Deuteronomy 24:1-4. See Adultery.

Enemy Exodus 23:4-5. See Poor.

False Prophets Deuteronomy 13:18, 17:2-7, 18:15-22.

Familiar Spirits See Occult.

Fat (Don't Eat) Leviticus 3:17, 7:22-27. See Health.

Fatherless (Orphans) Exodus 22:22-24, Deuteronomy 10:17-18, 14:28-29, 24:17-22, 26:12-15, 27:19. See Poor.

Firstborn See Firstfruits.

Firstfruits Exodus 13:2,11-16, 22:29-30, 23:19, 34:19-20, 26, Deuteronomy 15:19-23, 18:3-4, 26:1-11. See Tithing.

Firstlings See Firstfruits.

Fornication See Adultery.

Gleanings Leviticus 19:9-10, 23:22, Deuteronomy 24:19-22. See Poor.

Government Exodus 18:13-26, 19:5-6, 21:18-36, 22:1-15, 18-20, 23:2, 8, 35:2, Leviticus 6:1-5, 10:8-11, 19:15, 20:2-6, 26-27, 24:10-21, 23, Numbers 1:2-3, 11:11-17, 15:30-36, 26:2, 35:11-12, 15, 34, Deuteronomy 1:9-18, 7:6-8, 10:15, 13:5-11, 14:1-2, 16:18-20, 17:2-20, 18:20, 19:1-13, 20:1-20, 21:18-23, 24:16, 25:1-3, 27:9, 24.

Handicapped See Blind, Deaf.

Healing Exodus 15:26, 23:25, Deuteronomy 7:15. See Health.

Health Genesis 2:15-17, 7:1-2, 9:4, Exodus 22:31, 23:19, Leviticus 3:17, 7:22-27, 11:1-47, 12:1-8, 13:1-59, 14:33-57, 15:1-15, 17:10-16, 19:19, 23, 25-28, 20:24-26, 23:12-14, Numbers 15:37-41, Deuteronomy 14:1-21, 22:5, 9, 11-12. See Healing.

Holy Days Genesis 1:14, 14:18, Exodus 12:1-51, 13:3-10, 23:14-17, 34:18, 22-24, Leviticus 16:29-31, 34, 23:1-44, Numbers 9:1-14, 10:10, 28:11-31, 29:1-40, Deuteronomy 16:1-17.

Homosexuality Genesis 19:4-8, Leviticus 18:22, 20:13, Deuteronomy 23:17-18. See Adultery.

Idolatry □ 1st, 2nd C Exodus 20:1-3, 4-6, 22-23, 22:20, 23:13, 24, 32-33, 34:12-15, 17, Leviticus 17:7, 18:21, 19:4, 20:2-5, 26:1, Numbers 33:52, Deuteronomy 4:15-31, 5:6-10, 7:5, 25-26, 8:19-20, 11:16-17, 12:1-4, 29-32, 13:1-18, 16:21-22, 17:2-7, 18:9-14, 20-22, 27:15, 29:16-18, 24-27, 32:17.

Incest Leviticus 18:6-18, 20:11-12,14,17-21, Deuteronomy 27:20,22-23. See Adultery.

Ingathering, Feast of See Tabernacles, Feast of.

Inheritance Genesis 21:10-13, Numbers 27:1-11, 36:1-12, Deuteronomy 21:15-17, 25:5-10. See Parents, Honor.

Interest See Usury.

Intermarriage See Interracial Marriage.

Interracial Marriage Genesis 6:1-13, 26:34-35, 34:14, Exodus 34:16, Deuteronomy 7:1-5. See Adultery.

Israel, Chosen People Exodus 19:5-6, Leviticus 20:26, Deuteronomy 7:6-8, 10:15, 14:1-2, 27:9. See Government.

Jubilee See Sabbatical Year.

Judges & Priestly Gvt Exodus 18:13-26, 23:2,8, Leviticus 10:8-11, 19:15, Numbers 11:11-17, Deuteronomy 1:9-18, 16:18-20, 17:8-13, 21:19, 25:1-2. See Government.

Kings, Duty of Deuteronomy 17:14-20. See Government.

Land Sabbath See Sabbatical Year.

Last Great Day See Tabernacles, Feast of.

Lie □ 9th C Exodus 20:16, 23:1,7, Leviticus 6:1-5, 19:11-12, 16, Numbers 30:1-16, Deuteronomy 5:20, 19:15-21, 23:21-23.

Murder □ 6th C Genesis 4:8-15, 23-24, 9:5-6, Exodus 20:13, 21:12-14, Leviticus 24:17-21, Numbers 35:11-34, Deuteronomy 5:17, 21:1-9, 27:25.

New Moons Numbers 10:10, 28:11-15. See Holy Days.

Obedience Deuteronomy 4:1-40, 44-46, 6:1-25, 7:1-26, 8:1-20, 27:10, 29:9, 33:1-4.

Occult Exodus 22:18, Leviticus 19:26,31, 20:1-6,27, Deuteronomy 18:9-14.

One Law Leviticus 24:22, Numbers 9:14, 15:14-16, 30.

Pagan Holidays Leviticus 18:2-5,26-30, 19:26, 20:22-23.

Parents, Honor □ 5th C Genesis 6:4-9, 20-25, 9:20-27, 18:19, 21:10-13, 26:34-35, Exodus 20:12, 21:15,17, Leviticus 19:3, 32, 20:9, Numbers 27:1-11, 36:1-12, Deuteronomy 4:9-10, 5:16, 6:4-9, 20-25, 11:18-21, 21:15-21, 25:5-10, 27:16.

Passover & Feast of UB Exodus 12:1-51, 13:3-10, 23:15, 34:18, Leviticus 23:5-14, Numbers 9:1-14, 28:16-25, Deuteronomy 16:1-8,16. See Holy Days.

Penalties, Civil Exodus 21:18-36, 22:1-15, 18-20, 35:2, Leviticus 6:1-5, 20:2-6, 27, 24:10-21, 23, Numbers 15:30-36, Deuteronomy 13:5-11, 17:2-7, 12, 18:20, 19:11-13, 21:18-23, 24:16. 25:1-3, 27:24. See Government, Death Penalty.

Pentecost Exodus 23:16, 34:22, Leviticus 23:15-21, Numbers 28:26-31, Deuteronomy 16:9-12, 16. See Holy Days.

Pilgrimage Feasts See Three Times a Year.

Poor Exodus 22:21-24, 23:3-6, 9, Leviticus 19:9-10, 14, 17-18, 33-34, 23:22, Deuteronomy 1:17, 10:17-19, 14:28-29, 15:1-11, 22:8, 24:6, 10-22, 26:12-15, 27:18-19.

Requirements Exodus 15:26, Leviticus 18:4-5, 26-30, 19:1-2, 37, 20:7, Deuteronomy 10:12-13, 26:16.

Sabbath □ 4th C Genesis 2:1-3, Exodus 16:4-5, 23-35, 20:8-11, 23:12, 31:12-18, 34:21, 35:2-3, Leviticus 19:3, 30, 23:3, Numbers 15:32-36, 28:9-10, Deuteronomy 5:12-15. See Sabbatical Year, Holy Days.

Sabbatical Year Exodus 21:2-6, 23:10-11, Leviticus 25:1-24, Deuteronomy 15:1-14.

Safety Deuteronomy 22:8.

Sanitation & Cleanness Leviticus 12:1-8, 13:1-59, 14:33-57, 15:1-15, 24-33, Deuteronomy 23:12-14. See Health.

Servants Exodus 21:2-6, 20-21, 26-27, Leviticus 25:39-55, Deuteronomy 15:12-18, 23:15-16, 24:14.

Sickness See Healing.

Slaves See Servants.

Steal □ 8th C Exodus 20:15, 21:16, 22:1-15, 25-27, Leviticus 19:11, 13, 35-36, 25:35-38, Deuteronomy 5:19, 19:14, 22:1-4, 23:19-20, 24-25, 24:7, 25:13-16, 27:17

Strangers (Aliens) Exodus 22:21, 23:9, Leviticus 19:9-10, 33-34, 23:22, Deuteronomy 10:17-19, 14:28-29, 24:14-22, 26:12-15, 27:19. See Poor.

Swearing See Blasphemy.

Tabernacles, Feast of Exodus 23:16, 34:22, Leviticus 23:33-43, Numbers 29:12-40, Deuteronomy 16:16-17. See Holy Days.

Three Times a Year Exodus 23:14-17, 34:18,22-24, Deuteronomy 16:16-17. See Holy Days.

Tithing **First**: Genesis 14:18-20, 28:22, Leviticus 27:30-33, Numbers 18:21. See Firstfruits. **Second**: Deuteronomy 12:5-21, 14:22-27. See Holy Days. **Third**: Deuteronomy 14:28-29, 26:12-15. See Poor.

Trees, Kindness to Deuteronomy 20:19-20.

Trumpets, Day of Leviticus 23:23-25, Numbers 10:10, 29:1-6. See Holy Days.

Unleavened Bread, Feast See Passover & Feast of Unleavened Bread.

Usury Exodus 22:25-27, Leviticus 25:35-38, Deuteronomy 23:19-20. See Steal.

Vows Numbers 30:1-6, Deuteronomy 23:21-23. See Lie.

Warfare, Rules of Numbers 1:2-3, 26:2, Deuteronomy 20:1-20. See Government.

Weeks, Feast of See Pentecost.

Weights & Measures Leviticus 19:35-36, Deuteronomy 25:13-16. See Steal.

Widows Exodus 22:22-24, Deuteronomy 10:17-18, 14:28-29, 24:17-22, 26:12-15, 27:19. See Poor.

Witches & Wizards See Occult.

Year of Release See Sabbatical Year. Ω

# **The History of Bible Law from Israel to America**

Inasmuch as the Bible is the only true source of light shed upon the problems of human conduct, responsibility, and government, and since this eternal Law is the foundation and guiding light of the legal Systems of the Christian Nations of the West, we offer the following compilation of the Laws of the Christian Bible.

In reviewing the history of the Hebrews, one must begin with Abraham, the founder of the Hebrew race, and give consideration first to the Patriarchal Age. During this period of Hebrew history the family was the unit of government, and the father, the head of the family, was the authoritative ruler; in earthly life and relationships he was both lord and priest over his household. Yahweh imparted to the Patriarchs certain principles of righteousness governing the relationship of the people to God and to one another. Based upon these principles, the heads of families formulated rules and regulations for the conduct of the members of the household.

All laws by definition attempt to define morality by which government may rule justly. No law was ever made that could shake itself loose from its religious roots. Government under the Patriarchal Age (pre-Israelite era) was no exception. Yahweh was the invisible □ but very real and powerful □ King and ultimate Lawgiver, and the Patriarch was His representative, or earthly vice-regent, responsible to apply God's Law to all areas of life. The members of the household were his subjects, responsible to execute and enforce God's Law under the leadership of the Patriarch.

After Abraham's grandson, Jacob, his sons, and their families migrated to Egypt, the race increased in numbers very rapidly. When the Israelites departed from Egypt under the leadership of Moses, they were a multitude of over 2 million people, bound together by racial and religious ties. As each of the 12 sons of Jacob had multiplied, they had become semi-independent tribes in their



own right, ruled by tribal "princes" and religious rulers known as "elders." In the degree that Moses, the princes, elders, and heads of families ruled the people by God's Law, to that degree did God rule Israel as their unseen King.

Moses led Israel out of Egypt to Mount Sinai, where they remained for nearly a year. Here God formally organized them into "one Nation under God" and gave them their first written Constitution, the 10 Commandments. Written by the finger of God upon two stone tablets, they were the standard by which all subsequent civil and religious laws were to be measured. To these 10 Commandments God Almighty added the Statutes, which defined the violation of the Commandments, and the Judgments, which were the punishments that would correct the people if they disobeyed, and maintain righteousness in the land. Yahweh-God said His Law was given for Israel's good, and if obeyed, would set them high above all nations.

However, once the Israelites arrived in Canaan, the people forgot their God-given Law, and "every man did what was right in his own eyes." The people suffered politically, economically, socially, and in every other way under the shifting laws of ambitious kings. God sent them prophets with warnings that it was their disobedience of His Holy Laws which had brought these calamities upon them. Few took heed.

Finally, God drove Israel out of Canaan into the Assyrian and Babylonian captivities several centuries before Christ. From these areas south of the Caucasus Mountains, large numbers of Israelites migrated onto the continent of Europe and were the ancestors of our white, Caucasian race.

Five hundred years later, after the death and resurrection of Christ, His disciples carried the Scriptures to those dispersed Israelite people in Europe. Thus, God again gave His Israelite people opportunity to hear His Word, and to the degree that His Law was observed was the degree to which men lived in liberty, prosperity, and equality of justice.

In the 15th and 16th centuries, the printing press and the Protestant Reformation made God's Law available to all the people, causing many to desire a government based upon these moral principles of Bible Law. That opportunity came in the "New World" called America. In 1776, after a period of Christian colonization, a new nation was born, and for the second time in all of history the world watched in awe as Israelites formed "one Nation under God," a nation firmly rooted in Bible Law.

This new nation provided such a favorable climate for Liberty and Prosperity that it rapidly grew into the most wealthy nation in the history of mankind. However, like Israel of old, succeeding generations increasingly violated the Divine Law. In direct proportion to this setting aside of God's Law, our liberties have eroded, and chaos has increased. There is only one solution. It is found in the Scripture. God said, "If you obey Me, I will bless you and give you prosperity; but if you disobey Me, I will bring you into debt and bondage." We can only restore Righteousness in America by studying this Law and reaffirming it as the foundation of our legal system.

The Holy and Just Law of God is America's Heritage and most precious possession. However, it is not enough to have it; it must be obeyed as well. To that end we commend to you this Guide to God's Law, in Jesus Christ.

# **Guide to the Laws of the Bible**

## **I. CIVIL AUTHORITY**

A. God, the highest Sovereign: Ex. 20:1-3; Daniel 4:25, 32; Acts 5:29

B. Constitutional Law, or the Ten Commandments: Ex. 20:1-17; Deut. 5:1-21

C. Civil Rulers must study and enforce God's Law: Deut. 17:14-20; Joshua 1:6-8; Romans 13:1-4

## **II. CITIZENS AND ALIENS**

A. Qualifications for citizenship

1. Must agree to obey Law and Government: Ex. 19:5-8; Romans 13:2-7; 1 Cor. 6:9, 10

2. Disqualifications of those who have worked against the nation in the past: Deut. 23:1-8

B. Changing God's Law forbidden: Deut. 4:2

C. Other gods, their systems of law, and practices forbidden: Ex. 20:1-3; Deut. 18:10-12

D. Foreign Policy

1. No inequality of justice permitted toward aliens: Ex. 12:49; Lev. 25:35-37

2. Restrictions on aliens having citizens as bond servants:  
Lev. 25:47-55

3. Citizens permitted to charge usury of aliens if outside the nation: Lev. 25:35-37

4. Intermarriage of aliens with citizens forbidden: Deut. 7:1-3, 6

### III. TAXATION AND WELFARE

A. Firstfruits of all male children and animals given: Ex. 13:2, 12, 13, 22:29, 34:19, 20; Lev. 27:26, 27; Num. 8:17; Deut. 15:19

B. Firstfruits of all increase of the land given: Ex. 22:29, 23:19, 34:26; Deut. 26:2, 10

C. Ministers and their attendants tax exempt: Ezra 7:24

D. Tithe (10%) of all increase from crops or herds given: Lev. 27:30-33; Num. 18:20-32

E. Military census poll tax: Ex. 30:12-16

F. Free will offerings: Lev. 22:17-20; Deut. 16:10, 23:23

G. Welfare, Gleanings, aid to poor, widows, and orphans:  
Ex. 22:22-24; Lev. 19:9, 10; Deut. 14:28, 29, 15:7-11, 23:24, 25

### IV. NATIONAL DEFENSE

A. God is ultimate military leader, who gives victory: Ex. 23:22

B. Poll tax to be taken with all military registration: Ex. 30:11-16

C. Duties of chaplains: Deut. 20:2-4

D. All able-bodied males 20 years and older responsible for national defense: Num. 1:1-4

E. Soldiers to choose their own combat leaders: Deut. 20:9

F. No one may be forced into combat: Deut. 20:8

G. Mandatory deferments

1. Those who have built a new house deferred until they dedicate it to God: Deut. 20:5

2. Those who have just planted crops or established a new business deferred until they can leave without endangering their enterprise: Deut. 20:6

3. Those engaged to be married deferred: Deut. 20:7

4. Newly-married men to be deferred for one year: Deut. 24:5

H. Declarations of war, conduct of war, and peace terms: Deut. 20:10-20

## V. CIVIL JUSTICE PROCEDURES

A. Court is a religious establishment under authority from God, the Supreme Judge: II Chron. 19:5-10

B. Judges and appeals courts: Ex. 18:25, 26; Deut. 1:17; Matt. 18:15-20

C. Contempt of Court: Num. 15:29-31; Deut. 17:8-13

D. Perjury and its punishment: Lev. 6:3-5; Deut. 19:16-21

E. Two or more witnesses are required for any conviction:  
Deut. 19:15

F. Slander, or false witness: Deut. 22:13-21; Lev. 19:16; Ps.  
101:5

G. Bribery of judges: Ex. 23:8

H. Judgments must fit the crime proportionately: Lev. 24:18-  
21

I. Court decisions, including executions, to be enforced by  
the witnesses and victims: Deut. 17:2-7

J. Personal revenge forbidden: Lev. 19:18; Deut. 32:35; Heb.  
10:30

## VI. FAMILY LIFE

### A. Marriage

1. Marriage is ordained (licensed) by God: Gen. 1:27, 28

2. Intermarriage of races and religion forbidden: Deut. 7:3, 4,  
22:9; II Cor. 6:14

3. One-year honeymoons: Deut. 24:5

4. Incest defined and forbidden: Lev. 18:10-15, 20:17-19;  
Deut. 22:30

5. Childless widow to be married to nearest kinsman to ensure family inheritance: Gen. 38:8; Deut. 25:5-10; Ruth 1:12, 13, 3:9

6. Polygamy wrong: Gen. 16:1-5; Deut. 17:17

7. Marital separations forbidden, unless accompanied by legal divorce papers: Deut. 24:1-4; Jer. 3:1, 8

8. Remarriage permitted only if legally annulled: Matt. 19:7

## B. Parental Authority

1. Authority established: Ex. 20:12

2. Parental discipline of children established: Deut. 21:20; Prov. 19:18, 22:15

3. Parental authority and responsibility in the education of their children: Deut. 4:9, 10; Prov. 22:6; Eph. 6:4

4. Children to honor and obey parents: Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16; Lev. 19:3

5. Incurable juvenile delinquency punishable by death: Ex. 21:15; Deut. 21:18-21; Lev. 20:9

## VII. LIFE AND DEATH

### A. Homicide

1. Premeditated murder carries death penalty: Gen. 9:6; Ex. 20:13, 21:12; Lev. 24:17; Num. 35:16-21; Deut. 19:11, 12

2. Anything other than execution for premeditated murder forbidden: Num. 35:30-34

3. Manslaughter (accidental): Num. 35:10-12, 22-32; Deut. 19:4-6

B. Assault and Liability: Ex. 21:15, 18-36; Lev. 24:19, 20

C. Health laws for long life

1. Long life promised for honoring parents: Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16; Prov. 3:1, 2

2. Unclean animals forbidden and scavengers defined: Lev. 11:2-31; Deut. 14:3-20

3. Blood and fat forbidden: Lev. 7:23-26

4. Animals dying of disease or from injuries by beasts forbidden for food: Lev. 22:8, 17:15; Acts 15:20, 29

5. Gluttony: Prov. 23:1-3, 21; Phil. 3:18, 19

6. Fruit of young trees forbidden until fourth year: Lev. 19:23-25

D. Sanitation, cleanliness, and quarantines: Lev. 12 thru 15

## VIII. SEXUAL IMMORALITY

A. Prostitution and seduction: Ex. 22:16, 17; Lev. 19:29, 21:9

B. Adultery: Ex. 20:14; Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:22

C. Sodomy (homosexuality): Lev. 20:13; I Cor. 6:9

D. Incest: Lev. 18:6-18, 20:14

E. Bestiality: Lev. 20:15, 16



F. Rape of married or engaged: Deut. 22:25-29

G. Sexual assault with intent to mutilate: Deut. 25:11, 12

## IX. PROPERTY AND ECONOMICS

### A. Land inheritance

1. Land not to be sold, but to be allotted to all citizens: Num. 26:52-56 Lev. 25:23

2. Urban land may be sold: Lev. 25:29-34

3. Inheritance to be passed on to the father's sons: Deut. 21:16, 17

4. Firstborn son given the double portion of goods as his birthright: Gen. 25:31-33; Deut. 21:17

5. Daughters given inheritance, if no sons: Num. 27:6-11

6. Land inheritance cannot be moved from one tribe (state) to another: Num. 36:7

7. Jubilee year every 50 years; all inheritances revert back to original owners: Lev. 25:10, 13

8. Removal or marring of landmarks forbidden: Deut. 19:14, 27:17

### B. Agricultural and ranching practices

1. Cross breeding, hybridization forbidden: Lev. 19:19

2. Land rest every seventh year (Sabbath year): Ex. 23:10, 11

3. Weekly Sabbath for both man and beast: Gen. 2:3; Deut. 5:12-15

4. Helpless or injured animals must be helped: Ex. 23:4, 5; Deut. 22:4,6,7

5. Working men and beasts must be fed well: Deut. 25:4; 1 Tim. 5:8

6. It is not theft for hungry to eat of growing crops: Deut. 23:24, 25; Matt. 12:1

### C. Labor laws

1. Labor ordained by God: Gen. 3:16-19

2. Weekly Sabbath of rest: Gen. 2:3; Deut. 5:12-15

3. Fair payment of wages: Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:14, 15; 1 Tim. 5:18

4. Bond servants tenure is limited to 6 years, unless he desires to continue: Ex. 21:2

5. Marriage of bond servants: Ex. 21:3-11

6. Treatment of bond servants by employers: Deut. 24:14, 15; Lev. 25:39-55

7. Bond servants must submit to employers: Titus 2:9

8. Escaped bond servants not to be returned, unless they are working to pay restitution: Deut. 23:15, 16

9. Aliens (who have no land inheritance) are servants: Lev. 25:44-46; 1 Kings 9:20, 21

10. Chastisement of bond servants limited: Ex. 21:20

#### D. Loans and usury

1. Loans to needy mandated: Deut. 15:7-11

2. Usury forbidden: Lev. 25:35-37; Deut. 23:19, 20

3. All debts cancelled every seven years: Deut. 15:1-3

4. Collateral (security) on loans: Ex. 22:26, 27; Deut. 24:6-17

#### E. Theft

1. Fraud or theft forbidden: Lev. 19:11, 13, 15; Deut. 5:19

2. Theft punishable by restitution in direct proportion to amount stolen: Ex. 22:1-5

3. Weights and measures: Lev. 19:35-37; Deut. 25:13-15

4. Kidnapping (menstealing) punishable by death: Ex. 21:16; Deut. 24:7

5. It is not theft for the hungry to eat of growing crops: Deut. 23:24, 25; Matt. 12:1

#### F. Liability

1. Lost property must be returned to its owner: Lev. 6:2-5; Deut. 22:1-3

2. Accidental destruction of property: Ex. 22:6

3. Loss of borrowed property: Ex. 22:14, 15

4. Destruction or loss of property by carelessness: Ex. 21:33, 34, 22:6

5. Injuries by animals: Ex. 21:28-32

6. Helpless or injured animals must be helped: Ex. 23:4, 5; Deut. 22:4, 6, 7

## X. SABBATHS AND FEASTS

A. Weekly Sabbath of rest for man and beast: Gen. 2:3; Deut. 5:12-15

B. Passover: Ex. 12:3-20; Deut. 16:1-7

C. Pentecost: Ex. 23:16; Lev. 23:16; Deut. 16:9-11

D. Trumpets: Lev. 23:24; Num. 29:1

E. Tabernacles: Lev. 23:34, 39; Deut. 16:13-17

F. Day of Atonement: Lev. 23:26-32

G. Sabbatical year of land rest and cancellation of all debts: Ex. 23:10, 11; Deut. 15:1-3

H. Jubilee (land release) every 50 years: Lev. 25:10, 13, 34

## OUR "LIBERTY" BELLS

In every State capitol in America is a "Liberty Bell" with words from Leviticus 25, "Proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof." This is not a liberty from a foreign army, but liberty from debt bondage.

We pray that this brief index to Bible Law will help many learn the ways of true liberty for God's People Israel, which can be found only in the Christian Bible.

Based on an article by The Lord's Covenant Church, P.O. Box 5334, Phoenix, Arizona 85010.

# THE LAWS OF THE BIBLE

[Forms of Government](#), [Citizenship Under the Theocracy](#), [Laws of the Theocracy](#), [Criminal Laws](#), [Laws Pertaining to Domestic Relations](#), [Estates](#) □ [Descent and Distribution Laws](#), [Social Security and Welfare Laws](#), [Laws Pertaining to Contracts](#), [Religious Laws](#), [Laws Pertaining to Legal Procedure](#), [Tort Laws](#), [Laws of Sanitation and Cleanliness](#), [Laws Pertaining to Animals](#), [Laws Concerning Interest and Loans](#)

## I. FORMS OF GOVERNMENT

A. Patriarchal. The family being the unit of life, the father as head of the family was the authoritative Ruler: Judg. 11:29-40; Job 1:5

B. Theocracy. God was the direct ruler of His people: Ex. 19:3-8

C. Government by judges. The people forgot God. God chastised them by selling them into slavery to their enemies. Upon repentance God raised up military chieftains as deliverers: Judg. 2:13-18

D. Monarchy. This was begun by the coronation of Saul, reached its height in David and Solomon, and ended with the Babylonian captivity: I Sam. 10:24

## II. CITIZENSHIP UNDER THE THEOCRACY

A. Israelites. Those of Israel who ratified the covenant of Sinai, and later their children, were entitled to the rights of citizenship: Ex. 19:5-8; Deut. 6:1-9

B. Moabites and Ammonites excluded: Deut. 23:3

C. Edomites and Egyptians in the third generation were eligible: Deut. 23:7, 8

### III. LAWS OF THE THEOCRACY

A. Pertaining to citizenship

1. Law applied equally to strangers as to natives: Lev. 24:22; Num. 15:22-30

2. Jew not to marry a stranger: Gen. 34:14

3. Strangers could own slaves: Lev. 25:47-55

B. Pertaining to slavery

1. Slaves obtained

a. Captured in war: Num. 31:7-11

b. Inherited: Lev. 25:45-46

c. Bought: Ex. 21:2

d. Sold for debt or theft: Ex. 22:3; Deut. 15:12

2. How to treat slaves

a. Israelites could be redeemed from slavery: Lev. 25:47-55

b. Jewish slaves to be set free in Year of Jubilee: Lev. 25:39-41

c. Regarded as part of owner's household and possession: Gen. 12:16; Ex. 20:17

- d. Could be struck by master: Ex. 21:20, 21
  - e. Fugitive not to be returned: Deut. 23:15, 16; I Sam. 30:15
  - f. Freed if ill-treated: Ex. 21:26, 27
  - g. To enjoy the Sabbath: Ex. 20:10
- C. Pertaining to taxation
- 1. Census taken: Luke 2:1-3
  - 2. Purpose of taxes
    - a. Valuation of persons: Lev. 27:1-13
    - b. Temple service: Ex. 30:11-16; II Chr. 24:6, 9
    - c. Taxes: Matt. 22:15-21; Rom. 13:6, 7
  - 3. Amount of taxes: I Sam. 8:10-18
  - 4. Priests and attendants exempt: Ezra 7:24
- D. Military laws
- 1. Age of soldiers: Num. 1:2, 3, 26:2
  - 2. Selective draft: Num. 31:3-7
  - 3. Exemption from service
    - a. Levites: Num. 1:49
    - b. Certain individuals: Deut. 20:5-7



- c. Fainthearted: Deut. 20:8
- 4. Cleanliness in camp: Num. 31:19, 20; Deut. 23:9-14
- 5. Regulations in battle
  - a. Notice to be given: Deut. 20:10, 11
  - b. Fruit trees spared: Deut. 20:19, 20
  - c. Treatment of captives: Num. 21:2, 3, 35, 31:17, 18; Deut. 20:14-18; Josh. 11:14
  - d. Plunder: Deut. 20:14
  - e. Indemnity: II Kings 3:4

#### IV. CRIMINAL LAWS

##### A. Crimes against the public

1. Bribery: Ex. 23:8; Deut. 16:19; Prov. 17:23

2. Contempt for the law: Num. 15:30; Deut. 6:16, 17

Penalty: Deut. 17:12, 13

3. Perjury: Ex. 20:16; Lev. 19:12

Penalty: Deut. 19:16-20

4. Perverting or obstructing justice: Ex. 23:1, 2, 6; Lev. 19:15; Ps. 82:2

Penalty: Deut. 16:19, 20

5. Conspiracy: II Sam. 15:10-12

B. Crimes of immoral acts

1. Adultery: Ex. 20:14; Deut. 5:18

Penalty: Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:22-25

2. Rape: Deut. 22:25, 26

Penalty: Deut. 22:25-29

3. Prostitution: Deut. 23:17

Penalty: Lev 19:29, 21:9

4. Seduction: Ex. 22:16, 17

Penalty: Deut. 22:28, 29

5. Incest: Lev. 18:6-18; Deut. 22:30

Penalty: Lev. 20:11-21

6. Sodomy: Lev. 18:22, 23; Deut. 23:17

Penalty: Ex. 22:19; Lev 20:13, 15, 16

C. Crimes against persons

1. Murder: Ex. 20:13

Penalty: Gen. 9:6; Ex. 21:12

2. Manslaughter: Ex. 21:12-14; Josh. 20:3-6

Penalty: Num. 35:11, 22-28

3. Assault: Ex. 21:18-26

Penalty: Ex. 21:19-27; Lev. 24:19, 20

4. Kidnapping: Ex. 21:16; Deut. 24:7

5. Slander: Lev. 19:16

D. Crimes against property

1. Stealing: Ex. 20:15, 22:1-12; Deut. 23:24, 25

2. Arson: Ex. 22:6

3. Moving a landmark: Deut. 19:14

## V. LAWS PERTAINING TO DOMESTIC RELATIONS

A. Marriage

1. Ordained by God: Gen. 1:27, 28, 2:18, 24

2. Within the tribe: Num. 36:6

3. Polygamy forbidden: 1 Cor. 7:2; I Tim. 3:2 (sic.)

4. Marriage forbidden with:

a. Stepmother: Lev. 18:8, 20:11

b. Aliens: Ex. 34:13-17; Deut. 7:1-3

c. Sister: Lev. 20:17

d. Aunt: Lev. 20:19

e. Grandchild: Lev. 18:10

f. Daughter-in-law: Lev 18:15

5. Divorce: Lev. 21:7, 22:13; Is. 50:1; I Cor. 7:10, 11

a. Not to remarry woman divorced by another man: Deut. 24:1-4

b. For committing adultery: Jer 3:8

B. Parent and child

1. Father has authority over child: Num. 30:3-5

2. Father to arrange marriage: Gen. 24:2-4

3. Parents to educate: Deut. 21:18-21; Prov. 22:6; Eph. 6:4

4. Parents to discipline: Deut. 21:18-21; Prov. 22:15

5. Children to honor parents: Ex. 20:12, 21:15

6. Children to be regarded as gift of God: Gen. 33:5, 48:9; Josh. 24:3

7. Penalty for children who dishonor parents: Lev 20:9; Deut. 21:18-21

## VI. ESTATES -- DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION LAWS

A. Inheritance

1. Sons inherit father's estate: Gen. 21:10-13; I Chr. 5:1
2. Double portion to firstborn: Deut. 21:15-17
3. Wife not heir, but descends with property to next of kin: Ruth 4:1-12
4. Daughters heirs when no sons: Num. 27:8, 9
5. When no sons or daughters, inheritance to nearest relative Num. 27:9-11

## B. Real property titles

### 1. Real estate

- a. Land divided among tribes: Num. 26:52-56; Josh. 14:5
- b. Not transferable: Num. 36:6-9
- c. Not permanently sold: Lev. 25:23-28
- d. Value of land according to years after Jubilee: Lev. 25:15, 16
- e. Release of land: Lev. 25:8-34
- f. Mode of transfer
  - (1) Deed made: Jer. 32:9-14
  - (2) Taking off sandal: Ruth 4:3-11
  - (3) Deed delivered in presence of witnesses: Jer. 32:10, 12
  - (4) Deed recorded: Jer. 32:14

2. Personal property (All property which is moveable, as against real property such as houses and lands)

a. Sale recognized: Lev. 25:14

b. Pledges of:

(1) Children given as: II Kings 4:1-7

(2) Upper and lower millstone prohibited: Deut. 24:6

(3) Not retained over night: Ex. 22:26, 27; Deut. 24:13

(4) Voluntary: Deut. 24:10, 11

## VII. SOCIAL SECURITY AND WELFARE LAWS

A. Widows and orphans: Ex. 22:22, 23; Deut. 14:28, 29; Acts 6:1-4; I Tim. 5:3-16

1. Widow to marry nearest relative: Deut. 25:5-10

2. Widow and orphans not to be oppressed: Zech. 7:9-12; Mal. 3:5

B. Neighbors: Lev. 19:13

C. The poor: Ex. 22:25-27; Lev. 19:9, 10; Deut. 15:7-11; Luke 3:11, 14:13, 14

D. Strangers or aliens: Lev. 19:33, 34; Deut. 24:19-22; Zech. 7:9-12

E. Poor and needy: Deut. 24:14-15

F. Servants: Deut. 24:14-15

## G. Handicapped

1. Blind: Lev. 19:14; Deut. 27:18; Luke 14:13, 14
2. Deaf: Lev. 19:14
3. Lame: Luke 14:12-14

## VIII. LAWS PERTAINING TO CONTRACTS

A. Debts: Ex. 22:25; Deut. 15:1-3; Neh. 5:10, 11

B. With neighbors: Deut. 15:1-3

C. With foreigners: Deut. 15:1-3

D. Interest: Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35-37; Deut. 23:19, 20; Ezek. 18:10-13

E. Loans: Ex. 22:25; Deut. 23:19, 20; II Kings 4:1-7; Neh. 5:2-5

F. Mortgages: Neh. 5:2-5

G. Pledges: (See VI. B. 2)

H. Sales: Lev. 25:14

I. Sales of Land: Lev. 25:23-28; Ruth 4:3-11; Jer. 32:9-14

J. Of servitude: Ex. 21:2-4; Deut. 15:12

K. Sureties: Prov. 6:1, 2, 17:18

## IX. RELIGIOUS LAWS

A. Clean and unclean meat: Lev. 11:2-31; Deut. 14:3-21

B. Forbidden foods

1. Fat and blood: Lev. 17:10-14

2. Flesh torn by beasts: Ex. 22:31

3. Fruit of young trees: Lev. 19:23-25

C. Sacred obligations

1. Firstborn: Ex. 34:19, 20

2. Firstfruits: Ex. 34:26; Deut. 18:4

3. Tithes: Gen. 14:19, 20; Lev. 27:30-33; II Chr. 31:4-12;  
Mal. 3:8-11; Matt. 23:23

4. Atonement money: Ex. 30:12-16

5. Freewill offering: Lev. 22:17-20; Num. 15:1-4

D. Sacred calendar

1. Sabbath: Gen. 2:1-3; Ex. 16:23; Lev. 23:3; Num. 28:9, 10;  
Deut. 5:12-15; Neh. 10:31; Ezek. 46:3

a. Punishment for not keeping: Num. 15:32-36

b. Made for man: Mark 2:23-28

c. Healing on the Sabbath: Luke 13:14-17, 14:3-5; John 5:8-16



2. Passover: Ex. 12:1-14; Deut. 16:1-8; Ezek. 45:21, 24; Luke 22:7-18

3. Feast of Unleavened Bread: Ex. 34:18

4. Feast of Weeks: Deut. 16:9-11

5. Feast of Tabernacles: Lev. 23:33-44; Num. 29:12-40; Deut. 16:13-17

6. Sabbatical (seventh) Year: Ex. 21:2-6, 23:10, 11; Lev. 25:1-7; Deut. 15:1-14; II Chr. 36:21; Neh. 10:31

7. Day of Atonement: Lev. 23:26-32

#### E. Crimes against God

1. Worship of false gods: Ex. 20:1-5

Penalty: Ex. 22:20

2. Spiritualism: Lev. 20:27

Penalty: Ex. 22:18

3. Blasphemy: Lev. 24:16; Deut. 5:11

Penalty: Lev 24:16

### X. LAWS PERTAINING TO LEGAL PROCEDURE

A. Judges appointed: Ex. 18:13-26; II Chr. 19:4-11

1. Moses, first judge: Ex. 18:13-27

2. Priests judge in small matters: Ex. 18:22

3. King as judge: I Kings 7:1-7

B. Submission of cases

1. Ordinary cases submitted to judges: Deut. 25:1, 2

2. Exceptional cases taken to Levitical priest for verdict:  
Deut. 17:8-11

3. Extreme cases submitted to the LORD for decision: Num.  
5:11-31; Deut. 21:1-9

4. Judges must not pervert justice: Ex. 23:6-8

5. Bribery forbidden: Deut. 16:18-20

C. Where courts were held

1. At gate of city: Deut. 21:19

2. In Hall of judgment: I Kings 7:7

D. Judgments

1. Regarded as from God: Deut. 1:17

2. Righteous to be justified and wicked condemned: Deut.  
25:1

3. Sentence to be executed Deut. 25:2, 3

E. Appeals

1. To Moses: Ex. 18:26

2. To priests: Deut. 17:8-11

3. To the king: I Kings 3:16-27

#### F. Damages

1. For disfiguring a person: Lev. 24:19, 20

2. For stealing: Ex. 22:4, 5

3. Kindling a fire which destroys property: Ex. 22:6

4. Breach of trust: Lev. 6:1-5

5. Killing an animal: Ex. 21:35, 36; Lev. 24:18, 21

6. Loss of animal falling into pit: Ex. 21:33, 34

7. Loss of borrowed property: Ex. 22:14

#### G. Methods of punishment

1. Infliction in kind: Gen. 9:6; Lev 24:19, 20

2. Burning: Lev. 20:14

3. Mutilation: Deut 25:11,12

4. Hanging: Deut. 21:22, 23

5. Stoning: Lev. 24:16

6. Beating: Deut. 25:2, 3

7. Excommunication: Ezra 10:8

8. Imprisonment: Ezra 7:26

9. Compensation for damages: Ex. 21:19, 32, 36
  10. Restitution for stolen or borrowed property: Ex. 22:12, 14, 15
- H. Method of protection
1. Cities of refuge appointed: Num. 35:6-15
  2. Protection till trial could be held: Num. 35:12
  3. Murderer unprotected Num. 35:30, 31
  4. Unintentional manslayer remained in city of refuge till death of high priest: Josh. 20:1-6

## XI. TORT LAWS

- A. Assault: Ex. 21:18, 19
- B. Compensation: Ex. 21:18, 19, 32
- C. Damage by animals: Ex. 21:32
- D. Damage by fire: Ex. 22:6
- E. Injury to animals: Ex. 21:33-36; Lev. 24:18, 21
- F. Loss of borrowed property: Ex. 22:14, 15
- G. Personal injury: Lev. 24:19, 20
- H. Rights of strangers: Lev. 24:22

## XII. LAWS OF SANITATION AND CLEANLINESS

- A. Cleansing the woman after childbirth: Lev. 12:1-8
- B. Test for leprosy: Lev. 13:1-59
- C. Cleansing of the leper's house: Lev. 14:33-57
- D. Cleansing of males with discharge: Lev. 15:1-15
- E. Laws concerning the woman during menstruation: Lev. 15:24-33

## XIII. LAWS PERTAINING TO ANIMALS

- A. Beasts of burden: Ex. 23:12; Deut. 25:4
- B. Beasts of the field: Ex. 23:11
- C. Mother and young: Lev. 22:28; Deut. 22:6, 7
- D. Enemy's animals: Ex. 23:4, 5; Deut. 22:4

## XIV. LAWS CONCERNING INTEREST AND LOANS

Interest on money was called usury in biblical times. (Now usury means excessive interest.)

- A. Taking of interest forbidden among Jews: Ex. 22:25; Deut. 23:19, 20

The money was borrowed for relief of distress.

- B. Allowed to be taken from foreigners: Deut. 23:20

Money was borrowed by foreigner to develop trade.

C. Property returned without interest: Neh. 5:11-13

D. Differing weights and measures forbidden: Deut. 25:13-16

This article is taken from The Open Bible Expanded Edition, New King James Version, © Copyright 1983, by Thomas Nelson, Inc. Used by permission.

---

# **Obedience and Disobedience**

What God Requires of Us

Deuteronomy 10:12-13 What doth the Lord require of us?

Leviticus 18:4-5 You shall live in God's laws

Leviticus 18:26-30 Keep God's laws lest the land spue you out

Leviticus 19:37 Observe ALL God's laws

Leviticus 19:1-2 Be holy

Leviticus 20:7-8 Be holy and keep God's statutes

Exodus 15:26 Diligently obey ALL statutes

Deuteronomy 26:16 Keep them with all thy heart and soul

## **One Law For All**

Leviticus 24:22 One manner of law for all

Numbers 9:14 One law for all

Numbers 15:14-16, 30 One law for both you and stranger

## **Exhortation to Obedience**

Deuteronomy 4:1-46 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 6:1-25 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 7:1-26 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 8:1-20 Exhortation to obedience

Deuteronomy 27:10 Do His commandments and statutes

Deuteronomy 29:9 Keep the covenant, that ye may prosper

Deuteronomy 33:1-4 The fiery law is Jacob's inheritance

### **Blessings for Obedience**

Deuteronomy 11:26-28 A blessing and a curse

Genesis 22:15-18 Abraham's obedience

Genesis 26:4-5 Abraham's obedience

Leviticus 26:1-13 Blessings for obedience

Deuteronomy 28:1-14 Blessings for obedience

### **Cursings for Disobedience**

Leviticus 26:14-46 Curses for disobedience

Deuteronomy 28:15-68 Curses for disobedience

Deuteronomy 29:18-28 Curses for disobedience

Genesis 3:16 Curse to Eve for disobedience

Genesis 3:17-19 Curse to Adam for disobedience



Deuteronomy 27:26 Cursed be he who does not do all the law

Numbers 32:23 Your sin will find you out

### **What God Requires of Us**

Deuteronomy 10:12 And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, 13 To keep the commandments of the Lord, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

Leviticus 18:4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the Lord your God. 5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 18:26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled; ) 28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 19:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the Lord your God am holy.

Leviticus 20:7 Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your God. 8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the Lord which sanctify you.

Exodus 15:26 . . . If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee.

Deuteronomy 26:16 This day the Lord thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

### **One Law for All**

Leviticus 24:22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I am the Lord your God.

Numbers 9:14 ...ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

Numbers 15:14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord; as ye do, so he shall do. 15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord. 16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you....30 But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

### **Exhortation to Obedience**

Deuteronomy 4:1 Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers giveth you. 2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you. 3 Your eyes have seen what the Lord did because of Baalpeor: for all the men that followed Baalpeor, the Lord thy God hath destroyed them from among you. 4 But ye that did cleave unto the Lord your God are alive every one of you this day. 5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the Lord my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it. 6 Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. 7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for? 8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? 9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons; 10 Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. 11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. 12 And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice. 13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. 14 And the Lord commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. 15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of

the midst of the fire: 16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female, 17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, 18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth: 19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. 20 But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day. 21 Furthermore the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance: 22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land. 23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God. 25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger: 26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. 27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. 29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; 31 (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God; ) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor

forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. 32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? 33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? 34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? 35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him. 36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire. 37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt; 38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day. 39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. 40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.

Deuteronomy 4:44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel: 45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt, 46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Bethpeor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

Deuteronomy 6:1 Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it: 2

That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. 3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey. 4 Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord: 5 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. 6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: 7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. 9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates. 10 And it shall be, when the Lord thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not, 11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full; 12 Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 13 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. 14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you; 15 (For the Lord thy God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth. 16 Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. 17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. 18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, 19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the Lord hath spoken. 20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our

God hath commanded you? 21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the Lord brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand: 22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes: 23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers. 24 And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day. 25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded us.

Deuteronomy 7:1 When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; 2 And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. 5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. 6 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. 7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people: 8 But because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. 9 Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand

generations; 10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face. 11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them. 12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers: 13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. 15 And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. 16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee. 17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them? 18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; 19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid. 20 Moreover the Lord thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed. 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Lord thy God is among you, a mighty God and terrible. 22 And the Lord thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. 23 But the Lord thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed. 24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. 25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the



silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God. 26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

Deuteronomy 8:1 All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the Lord sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. 3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. 4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. 5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee. 6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. 7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; 8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey; 9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass. 10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. 11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day: 12 Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; 13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; 14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage; 15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery

serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; 16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end; 17 And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. 18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. 19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. 20 As the nations which the Lord destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 27:10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lord thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

Deuteronomy 29:9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

Deuteronomy 33:1 And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. 2 And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them. 3 Yea, he loved the people; all his saints are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words. 4 Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

### **Blessings for Obedience**

Deuteronomy 11:26 Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; 27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day: 28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the Lord your God, but turn aside

out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

Genesis 22:15 And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time, 16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: 17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; 18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

Genesis 26:4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; 5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

Leviticus 26:1 Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God. 2 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord. 3 If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; 4 Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. 6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land. 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. 9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new. 11 And I will set my

tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. 12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people. 13 I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

Deuteronomy 28:1 And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth: 2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. 3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field. 4 Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. 5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store. 6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. 7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. 8 The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. 9 The Lord shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways. 10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee. 11 And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 12 The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. 13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them: 14 And thou shalt not go aside from

any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

### **Curses for Disobedience**

Leviticus 26:14 But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; 15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant: 16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. 17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. 18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins. 19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: 20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits. 21 And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. 22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your high ways shall be desolate. 23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me; 24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins. 25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. 26 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. 27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. 29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. 30 And I will destroy your

high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you. 31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours. 32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it. 33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. 34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. 36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. 40 If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity: 42 Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. 43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes. 44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God. 45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought

forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lord. 46 These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the Lord made between him and the children of Israel in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

Deuteronomy 28:15 But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee: 16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. 17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. 19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out. 20 The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. 21 The Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it. 22 The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. 23 And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. 24 The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 25 The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away. 27 The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. 28 The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart: 29 And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee. 30 Thou shalt

betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof. 31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them. 32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand. 33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed away: 34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 The Lord shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head. 36 The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. 37 And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee. 38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall consume it. 39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them. 40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast his fruit. 41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity. 42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume. 43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. 44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail. 45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee: 46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever. 47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things; 48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine



enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. 49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; 50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young: 51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee. 52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the Lord thy God hath given thee. 53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee: 54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave: 55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates. 56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, 57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates. 58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD; 59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. 60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. 61

Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God. 63 And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. 64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. 65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life: 67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 68 And the Lord shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

Deuteronomy 29:18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood; 19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: 20 The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his name from under heaven. 21 And the Lord shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law: 22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and

the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the Lord hath laid upon it; 23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the Lord overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: 24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? 25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not given unto them: 27 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book: 28 And the Lord rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.

Genesis 3:16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

Genesis 3:17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; 18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; 19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Deuteronomy 27:26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

Numbers 32:23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Lord: and be sure your sin will find you out. Ω

# **General Commandments on Loving Your Neighbor**

The Poor, Strangers, Fatherless, Widows, Blind, Deaf, Enemy

Exodus 22:21 Strangers

Exodus 22:22-24 Widows, fatherless

Exodus 23:3 Poor

Exodus 23:4-5 Enemy

Exodus 23:6 Poor

Exodus 23:9 Stranger

Leviticus 19:9-10 Corners of field, gleanings for poor, stranger

Leviticus 19:14 Deaf and blind

Leviticus 19:17-18 Love your neighbor as yourself

Leviticus 19:33-34 Strangers

Leviticus 23:22 Corners of the field

Deuteronomy 1:17 Extreme cases submitted to the LORD

Deuteronomy 10:17-19 God cares for fatherless, widow, stranger

Deuteronomy 14:28-29 3rd tithe for Levite, stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 15:1-6 7th year release of debts

Deuteronomy 15:7-11 Give to poor the 6th year

Deuteronomy 22:8 Battlement on roof so no accidents; construction safety

Deuteronomy 24:6 Don't take a millstone as pledge

Deuteronomy 24:10-13 Pledges and loans

Deuteronomy 24:14-18 Raiment for pledge

Deuteronomy 24:19-22 Forgotten sheaf for stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 26:12-15 3rd tithe for Levite, stranger, fatherless, widow

Deuteronomy 27:18 Blind

Deuteronomy 27:19 Stranger, fatherless, widow

### *Servants*

Exodus 21:2-6 Hebrew servants for 6 years, free in year of release unless they want to stay

Exodus 21:20-21,26-27 Servants struck by master

Leviticus 25:39-55 Servants and the jubilee

Deuteronomy 15:12-18 Hebrew servants for 6 years

Deuteronomy 23:15-16 Do not return escaped servants

### *Kindness to Animals*

Exodus 23:4-5 Returning stray animals

Exodus 23:11 Beasts of field can eat 7th year increase

Exodus 23:12 Rest your ox and ass on Sabbath

Deuteronomy 22:1-4 Returning stray animals

Deuteronomy 22:6-7 Don't take a mother bird with young

Deuteronomy 22:10 Don't plow with an ox or ass together

Deuteronomy 25:4 Don't muzzle an ox when he treads out the corn

Leviticus 22:28 Don't kill mother with young in same day

Kindness to Trees

Deuteronomy 20:19-20 Don't destroy fruit-bearing trees

HEALTH LAWS:

*Blood, fat, etc.*

Genesis 2:15-17 Adam and Eve could eat of all trees but one

Genesis 9:4 Don't eat flesh with blood (life) in it

Exodus 22:31 Don't eat flesh torn of beasts in the field

Exodus 23:19 Don't seethe a kid in his mother's milk

Leviticus 3:17 A perpetual statute: eat neither fat nor blood

Leviticus 7:22-27 Eat no fat or be cut off

Leviticus 17:10-16 Eat no blood or be cut off

Leviticus 19:26 Don't eat anything with blood

Clean and Unclean

Genesis 7:1-2 Noah knew what animals were clean and unclean

Leviticus 11 Law of Clean and Unclean

Leviticus 19:19 Don't let cattle gender diverse kind, or mingled seed

Leviticus 19:23-25 Law of Fruit Trees

Leviticus 20:24-26 Clean and Unclean

Deuteronomy 14:1-21 Law of Clean and Unclean

Deuteronomy 22:9 Diverse seeds defile the resultant fruit

*Sanitation*

Leviticus 12:1-8 Purification of women after childbirth, circumcision

Leviticus 13:1-59 Test for leprosy

Leviticus 14:33-57 Cleansing of leper's house

Leviticus 15:1-15 Cleansing of males with discharge

Deuteronomy 23:12-14 Covering of excrement

*Clothing, Physical Appearance*

Numbers 15:37-41 Fringes on borders of garments with ribbon of blue

Deuteronomy 22:12 Fringes on four quarters of vesture

Deuteronomy 22:5 Woman not to wear a man's garment, vice versa

Deuteronomy 22:11 Don't wear a garment of diverse materials, as linen and wool blend

Leviticus 19:27-28 Don't round corners of head, mar corners of beard, make flesh cuttings or print marks on you

**GOVERNMENT:**

**(1) Judges and Priests**

Exodus 18:13-26 Rulers of 1000's, 100's, 50's and 10's

Exodus 23:2 Just judgement

Exodus 23:8 Don't take a gift (bribery)

Leviticus 10:8-11 Priests to teach statutes, not drink when serving

Leviticus 19:15 Don't respect the poor and honor mighty

Numbers 11:16-17 Seventy elders

Deuteronomy 1:9-18 Rulers of 1000's, 100's, 50's and 10's

Deuteronomy 1:17 Extreme cases submitted to the LORD

Deuteronomy 16:18-20 Judges and officers not to take gifts (bribery)

Deuteronomy 17:8-13 Cases too hard for judges to be taken to Levites the priests

Deuteronomy 21:19 Court held at gate of city



Deuteronomy 25:1,2 Controversies to be taken to the judges

## (2) **Cities of Refuge**

Numbers 35:11-12,15,34 Cities of Refuge

Deuteronomy 19:1-13 Six cities of refuge for accidental slayer

## (3) **Penalties**

Exodus 21:18-36 Eye for eye; what to do if ox gores a man

Exodus 21:19,32,34,36 Compensation for damages

Exodus 22:1-15 Restitution for stealing, burning, rules regarding borrowed property

Exodus 22:18-20 Death penalty for witches, bestiality, idolatry

Exodus 35:2 Death penalty for sabbath breaking

Leviticus 6:1-5 Breach of trust: pay back principal plus 20%

Leviticus 20:2-6, 27 Death penalty for idolatry and witches

Leviticus 24:10-16, 23 Death penalty for blasphemy

Leviticus 24:17,21 Death penalty for murder

Leviticus 24:18,21 Restore animals killed

Leviticus 24:19-20 Eye for eye

Numbers 15:30-31 Death penalty for defying the law

Numbers 15:32-36 Death penalty for sabbath breaking

Deuteronomy 17:12 Death penalty: those that don't hearken to priest's judgments

Deuteronomy 13:5-11 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 17:2-7 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 18:20 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 19:11-13 Avenger of blood shall slay murderer

Deuteronomy 21:18-21 Rebellious son to be stoned

Deuteronomy 21:22-23 Hanged criminals to be buried before night

Deuteronomy 24:16 Every man shall die for his own sin

Deuteronomy 25:1-3 Forty stripes maximum whipping

Deuteronomy 27:24 Don't smite neighbor secretly

#### (4) **Kings**

Deuteronomy 17:14-20 Strangers not to be king; kings not to multiply horses or wives, write a copy of the law

#### (5) **Warfare**

Numbers 1:2-3, 26:2 Age of soldiers: 20 years and up

Deuteronomy 20:1-20 Humane rules of warfare

#### (6) **Israel** □ **Chosen Servant People**

Exodus 19:5,6 A Kingdom of priests, a holy nation

Leviticus 20:26 A holy people severed from other people

Deuteronomy 7:6-8 A chosen special people because of promises

Deuteronomy 10:15 Chosen seed

Deuteronomy 14:1,2 The children of God; a peculiar people

Deuteronomy 27:9 The people of the LORD thy God

*The Poor, Strangers, Fatherless, Widows, Blind, Deaf, Enemy*

Exodus 22:21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

Exodus 22:22 Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry; 24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

Exodus 23:3 Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

Exodus 23:4 If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

Exodus 23:6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

Exodus 23:9 Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

Leviticus 19:9 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the

gleanings of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 19:17 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him. 18 Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 19:33 And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him. 34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 23:22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 1:17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

Deuteronomy 10:17 For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward: 18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. 19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 14:28 At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates: 29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee, ) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

Deuteronomy 15:1 At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Lord's release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release; 4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

Deuteronomy 15:7 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: 8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the Lord against thee, and it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

Deuteronomy 22:8 When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

Deuteronomy 24:6 No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

Deuteronomy 24:10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee. 12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: 13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 24:14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: 15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee. 16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin. 17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge: 18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

Deuteronomy 24:19 When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands. 20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 22 And thou shalt remember that thou

wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

Deuteronomy 26:12 When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled; 13 Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten them: 14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away aught thereof for any unclean use, nor given aught thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. 15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

Deuteronomy 27:18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

Deuteronomy 27:19 Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

### *Servants*

Exodus 21:2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. 3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him. 4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. 5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: 6 Then his master shall bring him unto

the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

Exodus 21:20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money....26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

Leviticus 25:39 And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant: 40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubilee: 41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return. 42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen. 43 Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy God. 44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. 45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession. 46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour. 47 And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family: 48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him: 49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was



sold to him unto the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him. 51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption. 53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight. 54 And if he be not redeemed in these years, then he shall go out in the year of jubilee, both he, and his children with him. 55 For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 15:12 And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: 14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. 15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing today. 16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; 17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

Deuteronomy 23:15 Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee: 16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

## *Kindness to Animals*

Exodus 23:4 If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

Exodus 23:11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

Exodus 23:12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

Deuteronomy 22:1 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again. 3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself. 4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

Deuteronomy 22:6 If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young: 7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

Deuteronomy 22:10 Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

Deuteronomy 25:4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

Leviticus 22:28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

### *Kindness to Trees*

Deuteronomy 20:19 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege: 20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

### HEALTH LAWS:

#### *Blood, fat, etc.*

Genesis 2:15 And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 16 And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: 17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Genesis 9:4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

Exodus 22:31 And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

Exodus 23:19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

Leviticus 3:17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.

Leviticus 7:22 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat. 24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people. 26 Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings. 27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

Leviticus 17:10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. 11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. 12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood. 13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust. 14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he

be clean. 16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

Leviticus 19:26 Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

### *Clean and Unclean*

Genesis 7:1 And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. 2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

Leviticus 11:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. 3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. 4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. 5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. 7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcass shall ye not touch; they are unclean to you. 9 These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an abomination unto you: 11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you. 13 And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination:

the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the osprey, 14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind; 15 Every raven after his kind; 16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, 17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, 18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle, 19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. 20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; 22 Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind. 23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you. 24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcass of them shall be unclean until the even. 25 And whosoever beareth aught of the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. 26 The carcasses of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the even. 28 And he that beareth the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you. 29 These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind, 30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. 31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even. 32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed. 33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it. 34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean. 35 And every thing

whereupon any part of their carcass falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. 36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcass shall be unclean. 37 And if any part of their carcass fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean. 38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcass fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you. 39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcass thereof shall be unclean until the even. 40 And he that eateth of the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. 41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination. 43 Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. 44 For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 45 For I am the Lord that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy. 46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth: 47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

Leviticus 19:19 Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

Leviticus 19:23 And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the

fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of. 24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the Lord withal. 25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 20:24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people. 25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. 26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

Deuteronomy 14:1 Ye are the children of the Lord your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. 2 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth. 3 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. 7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you. 8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcass. 9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat: 10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you. 11 Of all clean birds ye shall eat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the osprey, 13 And the glede, and



the kite, and the vulture after his kind, 14 And every raven after his kind, 15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind, 16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan, 17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant, 18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. 19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat. 21 Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

Deuteronomy 22:9 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

### *Sanitation*

Leviticus 12:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. 3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. 4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. 5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days. 6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest: 7 Who shall offer it before the Lord, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath borne a male or a female. 8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and

the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

Leviticus 13:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: 3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. 4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days: 5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more: 6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

Leviticus 14:33 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; 35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house: 36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: 37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall; 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days: 39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house; 40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and

they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city: 41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: 42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house. 43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered; 44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean. 45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place. 46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes. 48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. 49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: 50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water: 51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times: 52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet: 53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean. 54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall, 55 And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house, 56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot: 57 To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

Leviticus 15:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,  
2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether

his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness. 4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean. 5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 12 And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. 13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean. 14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the Lord unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest: 15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord for his issue.

Deuteronomy 23:12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: 13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: 14 For the Lord thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies

before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

### *Clothing, Physical Appearance*

Numbers 15:37 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: 39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go awhoring: 40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. 41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 22:12 Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

Deuteronomy 22:5 The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 22:11 Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

Leviticus 19:27 Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. 28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the Lord.

GOVERNMENT:

### **(1) Judges and Priests**

Exodus 18:13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. 17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. 18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God: 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: 22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear the burden with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace. 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said. 25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

Exodus 23:2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

Exodus 23:8 And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

Leviticus 10:8 And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saying, 9 Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations: 10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean; 11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

Leviticus 19:15 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

Numbers 11:16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

Deuteronomy 1:9 And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone: 10 The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. 11 (The Lord God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you! ) 12 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife? 13 Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do. 15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes. 16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. 17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as

the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. 18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

Deuteronomy 1:17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment. 19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. 20 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Deuteronomy 17:8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the Lord thy God shall choose; 9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment: 10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the Lord shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee: 11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. 12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. 13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.



Deuteronomy 21:19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

Deuteronomy 25:1 If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. 2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

## **(2) Cities of Refuge**

Numbers 35:11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares. 12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment....15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither....34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

Deuteronomy 19:2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither. 4 And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past; 5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live: 6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past. 7 Wherefore I

command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8 And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: 10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee. 11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities: 12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

### **(3) Penalties**

Exodus 21:18 And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed: 19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed. 20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money. 22 If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine. 23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life, 24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe. 26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake. 28 If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox

were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. 30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. 32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned. 33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein; 34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his. 35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

Exodus 22:1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. 2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft. 4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double. 5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution. 6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution. 7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods. 9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the

cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour. 10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: 11 Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good. 12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn. 14 And if a man borrow aught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good. 15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

Exodus 22:18 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. 19 Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death. 20 He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

Exodus 35:2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

Leviticus 6:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

Leviticus 20:2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not: 5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a-whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. 6 And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a-whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people....27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

Leviticus 24:10 And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp; 11 And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lord, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan: ) 12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the Lord might be shewed them. 13 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin. 16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the Lord, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the Lord, shall be put to death....23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

Leviticus 24:17 And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death....21 ... and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

Leviticus 24:18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.... 21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: ...

Leviticus 24:19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him; 20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

Numbers 15:30 But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 31 Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

Numbers 15:32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. 35 And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lord commanded Moses.

Deuteronomy 17:12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

Deuteronomy 13:5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of

the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee. 6 If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; 7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; 8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: 9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. 10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

Deuteronomy 17:2 If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded; 4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel: 5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die. 6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

Deuteronomy 18:20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or

that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

Deuteronomy 19:11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities: 12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

Deuteronomy 21:18 If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them: 19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; 20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard. 21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

Deuteronomy 21:22 And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree: 23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

Deuteronomy 24:16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

Deuteronomy 25:1 If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. 2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according



to his fault, by a certain number. 3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

Deuteronomy 27:24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

#### **(4) Kings**

Deuteronomy 17:14 When thou art come unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me; 15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother. 16 But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. 17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold. 18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites: 19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them: 20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

#### **(5) Warfare**

Numbers 1:2 Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls; 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

Numbers 26:2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

Deuteronomy 20:1 When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the Lord thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people, 3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them; 4 For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. 5 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. 6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it. 7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. 8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart. 9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people. 10 When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it. 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. 12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 And when the Lord thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword: 14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Lord thy God hath given

thee. 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations. 16 But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: 17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee: 18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the Lord your God. 19 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege: 20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

## **(6) Israel □ Chosen Servant People**

Exodus 19:5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: 6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation.

Leviticus 20:26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

Deuteronomy 7:6 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. 7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people: 8 But because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 10:15 Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

Deuteronomy 14:1 Ye are the children of the Lord your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. 2 For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

Deuteronomy 27:9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become the people of the Lord thy God. Ω

---

# THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

## The First Commandment

**Exodus 20:1-3 No other gods**

**Deuteronomy 5:6-7 No other gods**

The first commandment concerns who we worship. The Eternal demands us to worship Him only. Tithing and trusting God for Healing are two ways we demonstrate our obedience to the First Commandment.

Exodus 22:18 Death penalty for witches

Exodus 22:20 Destroy those who sacrifice to other gods

Exodus 23:13 Make no mention of name of other gods

Exodus 23:24 Don't serve other gods, destroy idols

Exodus 23:32-33 Don't make a covenant with idolaters

Exodus 34:14-15 The Eternal is jealous

Leviticus 19:26 Don't use enchantment nor observe times

Leviticus 19:31 Don't follow familiar spirits or wizards

Leviticus 20:1-6 Seed to Molech; wizards, familiar spirits

Leviticus 20:27 Wizards, familiar spirits

Deuteronomy 6:4-5 One LORD; love Him with all your heart, soul and might

Deuteronomy 8:19-20 If you follow other gods, you will perish

Deuteronomy 10:20 Fear and serve the LORD

Deuteronomy 11:16-17 Serving other gods results in curses

Deuteronomy 12:29-32 Follow God exactly as He says; no pagan customs

Deuteronomy 13:1-18 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 17:2-7 Death penalty to false prophets

Deuteronomy 18:9-14 Divination, times, enchanter, witch, charmer, wizard, necromancer, familiar spirits

Deuteronomy 18:15-22 True and false prophets

### *Tithing*

Genesis 14:18-20 Abraham and Melchizedek

Genesis 28:22 Jacob's vow to tithe

Leviticus 27:30-33 All tithe is holy; redemption of tithes

Numbers 18:21 Levi given all the tenth in Israel

### *Firstfruits, Firstborn, Firstlings*

Exodus 13:2, 11-16 Firstborn set apart to the LORD

Exodus 22:29-30 Don't delay to offer the firstfruits

Exodus 23:19 First of the firstfruits

Exodus 34:19-20, 26 Firstlings

Deuteronomy 15:19-23 Firstling male animals

Deuteronomy 18:3-4 Firstfruits given to priest

Deuteronomy 26:1-11 Firstfruits of the land

### *Healing*

Exodus 15:26 The LORD healeth thee--if you obey

Exodus 23:25 He will take away sickness

Deuteronomy 7:15 He will put no Egyptian diseases on you

**Exodus 20:1 And God spake all these words, saying, 2 I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. 3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.**

**Deuteronomy 5:6 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 7 Thou shalt have none other gods before me.**

Exodus 22:18 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. . . . 20 He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

Exodus 23:13 And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

Exodus 23:24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

Exodus 23:32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. 33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

Exodus 34:14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God: 15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

Leviticus 19:26 ... neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

Leviticus 19:31 Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

Leviticus 20:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not: 5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a-whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. 6 And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a-whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.



Leviticus 20:27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

Deuteronomy 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

Deuteronomy 8:19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. 20 As the nations which the Lord destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 10:20 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

Deuteronomy 11:16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them; 17 And then the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the Lord giveth you.

Deuteronomy 12:29 When the Lord thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land; 30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. 31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God: for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Deuteronomy 13:1 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, 2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee. 6 If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; 7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; 8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: 9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. 10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you. 12 If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, 13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; 14 Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you; 15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it

utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the Lord thy God: and it shall be an heap for ever; it shall not be built again. 17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; 18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 17:2 If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded; 4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel: 5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die. 6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

Deuteronomy 18:9 When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. 10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, 11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. 12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before

thee. 13 Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

Deuteronomy 18:15 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lord thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the Lord my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. 17 And the Lord said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken. 18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. 20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken? 22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

### *Tithing*

Genesis 14:18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. 19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth: 20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

Genesis 28:22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

Leviticus 27:30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the Lord. 31 And if a man will at all redeem aught of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof. 32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord. 33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

Numbers 18:21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

### *Firstfruits, Firstborn, Firstlings*

Exodus 13:2 Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.... 11 And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's. 13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem. 14 And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage: 15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem. 16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt.

Exodus 22:29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

Exodus 23:19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

Exodus 34:19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male. 20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty....26 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 15:19 All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep. 20 Thou shalt eat it before the Lord thy God year by year in the place which the Lord shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart. 23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

Deuteronomy 18:3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. 4 the firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

Deuteronomy 26:1 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein; 2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go

unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name there. 3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the Lord thy God, that I am come unto the country which the Lord sware unto our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the Lord thy God. 5 And thou shalt speak and say before the Lord thy God, A Syrian ready to perish was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous: 6 And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage: 7 And when we cried unto the Lord God of our fathers, the Lord heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression: 8 And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: 9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O Lord, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Lord thy God, and worship before the Lord thy God: 11 And thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Lord thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you.

### *Healing*

Exodus 15:26 . . . If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee.

Exodus 23:25 And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

Deuteronomy 7:15 And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou

knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.  
Ω

---



# **The Second Commandment: Idolatry**

**Exodus 20:4-6 No graven images**

**Deuteronomy 5:8-10 No graven images**

Idolatry is an abomination to the Eternal, resulting in curses for generations.

Exodus 20:22-23 No gods of silver and gold

Exodus 22:20 Death penalty for idolatry

Exodus 34:12-13 Destroy images and groves

Exodus 34:17 No molten gods

Leviticus 17:7 Idolatry is devil worship and whoredom

Leviticus 18:21 Sacrifice of children to Molech forbidden

Leviticus 19:4 No idols or molten gods

Leviticus 20:2-5 Sacrifice of children to Molech forbidden

Leviticus 26:1 No standing images of stone

Numbers 33:52 Destroy idolatrous pictures, images, high places

Deuteronomy 4:15-31 Don't depart from God to make graven images

Deuteronomy 7:5,25-26 Burn graven images

Deuteronomy 12:1-4 Destroy all idols and their names

Deuteronomy 12:30-32 Abomination of idolatry

Deuteronomy 16:21-22 Groves and pillars

Deuteronomy 17:2-5 Death by stoning for idolaters

Deuteronomy 27:15 Cursed be idolaters

Deuteronomy 29:16-18, Worshipping other gods results in captivity

24-27

Deuteronomy 32:17 Idolatry is devil worship

**Exodus 20:4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: 5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; 6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.**

**Deuteronomy 5:8 Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth: 9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, 10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.**

Exodus 20:22 And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you

from heaven. 23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

Exodus 22:20 He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

Exodus 34:12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee: 13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

Exodus 34:17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

Leviticus 17:7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a-whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

Leviticus 18:21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 19:4 Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 20:2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not: 5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a-whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

Leviticus 26:1 Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God.

Numbers 33:52 Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

Deuteronomy 4:15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire: 16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female, 17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, 18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth: 19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. 20 But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day....23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God. 25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger: 26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. 27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. 29 But if from thence

thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice; 31 (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he swore unto them.

Deuteronomy 7:5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire....25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God. 26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

Deuteronomy 12:1 These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth. 2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: 3 And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place. 4 Ye shall not do so unto the Lord your God.

Deuteronomy 12:30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. 31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God: for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Deuteronomy 16:21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the Lord thy God hateth.

Deuteronomy 17:2 If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded; 4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel: 5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

Deuteronomy 27:15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

Deuteronomy 29:16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by; 17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them: ) 18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;...24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? 25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not given unto them: 27 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

Deuteronomy 32:17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. Ω

---

## **The Third Commandment: Blasphemy**

**Exodus 20:7 Don't take God's name in vain**

**Deuteronomy 5:11 Don't take God's name in vain**

The Commandment against blasphemy shows that we must hold the Eternal in deep respect.

Exodus 22:28 Don't revile and curse judges and rulers

Leviticus 18:21 Don't profane the name of the LORD

Leviticus 19:12 Don't swear falsely and profane the name of God

Leviticus 24:10-16,23 Death penalty for blasphemy

**Exodus 20:7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.**

**Deuteronomy 5:11 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.**

Exodus 22:28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

Leviticus 18:21 ...neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.



Leviticus 19:12 And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 24:10 And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp; 11 And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lord, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan: ) 12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the Lord might be shewed them. 13 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin. 16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the Lord, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the Lord, shall be put to death....23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses. Ω

---

# **The Fourth Commandment: Sabbath**

**Exodus 20:8-11 Remember the Sabbath day**

**Deuteronomy 5:12-15 Remember the Sabbath day**

The Sabbath and Holy Days are so important, that God's Law devotes more time to them than any other commandment.

Genesis 2:1-3 Creation of the Sabbath

Exodus 16:4-5, 23-35 Manna and the Sabbath

Exodus 23:12 Rest on the Sabbath and be refreshed

Exodus 31:12-18 Sabbath Covenant

Exodus 34:21 Keep Sabbath, earing time and harvest

Exodus 35:2-3 No fire on the Sabbath

Leviticus 19:3 Keep my Sabbaths

Leviticus 19:30 Keep my Sabbaths

Leviticus 23:3 Sabbath a holy convocation

Numbers 15:32-36 Death penalty for Sabbath breaking

Numbers 28:9-10 Special Sabbath sacrifices

Land Sabbath (Sabbatical Year)

Exodus 21:2-6 7th Year of Release

Exodus 23:10-11 7th Year Land Sabbath

Leviticus 25:1-24 7th Year Land Sabbath and Jubilee

Deuteronomy 15:1-14 7th Year of Release

Holy Days

Genesis 1:14 Sun, moon, stars created for seasons, days, years

Genesis 14:18 Melchizedek brought bread and wine

Exodus 12:1-51 Passover and Feast of Unleavened Bread

Exodus 13:3-10 Feast of Unleavened Bread

Exodus 23:14-17 Feast Three Times a Year

Exodus 34:18,22-24 Three Times; promised protection when you go to the Feast

Leviticus 16:29-31,34 Day of Atonement a Sabbath of rest

Leviticus 23:1-4 Feasts of LORD

5 Passover

6-8 Feast of Unleavened Bread

9-14 Wavesheaf

15-21 Pentecost

23-25 Trumpets

26-32 Atonement

33-43 Feast of Tabernacles, Last Great Day

44 Holy Convocations

Numbers 9:1-14 Passover of second month

Numbers 10:10 Trumpets blown on new moons and feasts

Numbers 28:11-15 Special new moon sacrifices

Numbers 28:16 Passover

Numbers 28:17-25 Feast of Unleavened Bread

Numbers 28:26-31 Pentecost

Numbers 29:1-6 Trumpets

Numbers 29:7-11 Atonement

Numbers 29:12-34 Tabernacles

Numbers 29:35-40 Last Great Day

Deuteronomy 16:1-8 Passover and Feast of Unleavened Bread

Deuteronomy 16:9-12 Pentecost

Deuteronomy 16:13-15 Tabernacles

Deuteronomy 16:16-17 Three Times a Year

Second Tithe

Deuteronomy 12:5-21 Second Tithe

Deuteronomy 14:22-27 Second Tithe

Pagan Holidays

Leviticus 18:2-5 Don't follow the doings of Egypt & Canaan

Leviticus 18:26-30 Avoid abominable customs

Leviticus 19:26 Don't observe times

Leviticus 20:22-23 Don't follow manners of the nations

**Exodus 20:8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: 11 For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.**

**Deuteronomy 5:12 Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. 13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work: 14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor**

**thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. 15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.**

Genesis 2:1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. 2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

Exodus 16:4 Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. 5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily....23 And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said, Tomorrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which ye will bake today, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. 24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein. 25 And Moses said, Eat that today; for today is a sabbath unto the Lord: today ye shall not find it in the field. 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none. 27 And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none. 28 And the Lord said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? 29 See, for that the Lord hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. 30 So the people rested on the seventh day. 31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was

like wafers made with honey. 32 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Lord commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the Lord, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the Lord commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept. 35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

Exodus 23:12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

Exodus 31:12 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you. 14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. 17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. 18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

Exodus 34:21 Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

Exodus 35:2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord:

whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death. 3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

Leviticus 19:3 Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:30 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 23:3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings.

Numbers 15:32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. 35 And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lord commanded Moses.

Numbers 28:9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: 10 This is the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

### Land Sabbath (Sabbatical Year)

Exodus 21:2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. 3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him. 4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. 5 And



if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: 6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

Exodus 23:10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof: 11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

Leviticus 25:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the Lord. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; 4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the Lord: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee, 7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat. 8 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. 11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed. 12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall

eat the increase thereof out of the field. 13 In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest aught of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another: 15 According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee: 16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee. 17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the Lord your God. 18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase: 21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store. 23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

Deuteronomy 15:1 At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Lord's release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release; 4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee. 7 If there be among you a poor

man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: 8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the Lord against thee, and it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. 12 And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: 14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

## Holy Days

Genesis 1:14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

Genesis 14:18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God.

Exodus 12:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house: 4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his

house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's passover. 12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you. 17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for

whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 29 And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead. 31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said. 32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men. 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did according to

the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: 36 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Egyptians. 37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual. 40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years. 41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt. 42 It is a night to be much observed unto the Lord for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the Lord to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations. 43 And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof: 44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45 A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof. 46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof. 47 All the congregation of Israel shall keep it. 48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

Exodus 13:3 And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there

shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abib. 5 And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

Exodus 23:14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty: ) 16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field. 17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

Exodus 34:18 The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt....22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end. 23 Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel. 24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God thrice in the year.

Leviticus 16:29 And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you: 30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the Lord. 31 It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever. 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. And he did as the Lord commanded Moses.

Leviticus 23:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the feast of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts. 3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. 4 These are the feasts of the Lord, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons....44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the Lord.

Leviticus 23:5 In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover.

Leviticus 23:6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the Lord: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread. 7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

Leviticus 23:9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it. 12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an



he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the Lord. 13 And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the Lord for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin. 14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 15 And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete: 16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the Lord. 17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; they are the firstfruits unto the Lord. 18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the Lord, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the Lord. 19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the Lord, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the Lord for the priest. 21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

Leviticus 23:23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. 25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

Leviticus 23:26 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord. 28

And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the Lord your God. 29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. 30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

Leviticus 23:33 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lord. 35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein. 37 These are the feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day: 38 Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the Lord. 39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath. 40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God seven days. 41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lord seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month. 42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths: 43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. 44

And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the Lord.

Numbers 9:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed season. 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover. 5 And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel. 6 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day: 7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the Lord in his appointed season among the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the Lord will command concerning you. 9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord. 11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. 12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it. 13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the Lord; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

Numbers 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your God.

Numbers 28:11 And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; 12 And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; 13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord. 14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. 15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the Lord shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

Numbers 28:16 And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the Lord.

Numbers 28:17 And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. 18 In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein: 19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish: 20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram; 21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 22 And one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you. 23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering. 24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

Numbers 28:26 Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: 27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year; 28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram, 29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs; 30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you. 31 Ye shall offer them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

Numbers 29:1 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you. 2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish: 3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram, 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 5 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you: 6 Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

Numbers 29:7 And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein: 8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish: 9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram, 10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the

continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

Numbers 29:12 And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days: 13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish: 14 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams, 15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs: 16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 17 And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot: 18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings. 20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish; 21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. 23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: 24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 26 And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot: 27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. 29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first

year without blemish: 30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 32 And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish: 33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

Numbers 29:35 On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein: 36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish: 37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner: 38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. 39 These things ye shall do unto the Lord in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings. 40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Lord commanded Moses.

Deuteronomy 16:1 Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. 2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Lord thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to place his name there. 3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. 4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. 5 Thou mayest not

sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee: 6 But at the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt. 7 And thou shalt roast and eat it in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. 8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work therein.

Check the end of the WordPerfect document for information about undefined fonts. Deuteronomy 16:9 Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn. 10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the Lord thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee: 11 And thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to place his name there. 12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

Deuteronomy 16:13 Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine: 14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. 15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord shall choose: because the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

Deuteronomy 16:16 Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the



feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty: 17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee.

## Second Tithe

Deuteronomy 12:5 But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: 6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks: 7 And there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Lord thy God hath blessed thee. 8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes. 9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the Lord your God giveth you. 10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; 11 Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord: 12 And ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you. 13 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: 14 But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. 15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart. 16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water. 17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of

thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand: 18 But thou must eat them before the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God in all that thou putteth thine hands unto. 19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth. 20 When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. 21 If the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the Lord hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

Deuteronomy 14:22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year. 23 And thou shalt eat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Lord thy God always. 24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lord thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God hath blessed thee: 25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose: 26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the Lord thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household, 27 And the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

Pagan Holidays

Leviticus 18:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the Lord your God. 3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. 4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the Lord your God. 5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 18:26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled; ) 28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:26 Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

Leviticus 20:22 Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out. 23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. Ω

---

# **The Fifth Commandment: Family**

**Exodus 20:12 Honor thy father and mother**

**Deuteronomy 5:16 Honor thy father and mother**

The Fifth Commandment is the bridge between commandments showing us how to love God, and commandments showing us how to love our fellowman.

Genesis 9:20-27 Noah and Ham

Genesis 26:34-35 Esau's marriage a grief to Isaac and Rebekah

Exodus 21:15 Death penalty for smiting father and mother

Exodus 21:17 Death penalty if curse father and mother

Leviticus 19:3 Fear father and mother

Leviticus 19:32 Honor the elderly

Leviticus 20:9 Death penalty for cursing father and mother

Deuteronomy 21:18-21 Stubborn and rebellious son to be stoned

Deuteronomy 27:16 Cursed be he that setteth light by father and mother

Childrearing

Genesis 18:19 God knew that Abraham would train his children in God's ways

Genesis 24:2-4 Father to arrange marriage

Genesis 33:5 Children the gift of God

Genesis 48:9 Children the gift of God

Numbers 30:3-5 Father has authority over child, can nullify vows

Deuteronomy 4:9-10 Teach God's laws to your children

Deuteronomy 6:4-9 Diligently teach your children

Deuteronomy 6:20-25 Show your children that God's ways are good

Deuteronomy 11:18-21 Teach your children

Inheritance

Genesis 21:10-13 Sons inherit father's estate

Numbers 27:1-11 When no sons or daughters, inheritance to nearest relative

Numbers 36:1-12 Inheritance of daughters of Zelophehad

Deuteronomy 21:15-17 Double portion to firstborn son

Deuteronomy 25:5-10 Levirate law (widow marry nearest unwed relative). But see Incest.

**Exodus 20:12 Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.**

**Deuteronomy 5:16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.**

Genesis 9:20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard: 21 And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. 22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. 23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. 24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him. 25 And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. 26 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. 27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

Genesis 26:34 And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: 35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Exodus 21:15 And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

Exodus 21:17 And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

Leviticus 19:3 Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:32 Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 20:9 For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him.

Deuteronomy 21:18 If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them: 19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; 20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard. 21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

Deuteronomy 27:16 Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

### Childrearing

Genesis 18:19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

Genesis 24:2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: 3 And I will make thee swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: 4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

Genesis 33:5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant.

Genesis 48:9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

Numbers 30:3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth; 4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. 5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

Deuteronomy 4:9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons; 10 Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

Deuteronomy 6:4 Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord: 5 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. 6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: 7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. 9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

Deuteronomy 6:20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our God hath commanded you? 21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the Lord brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand: 22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes: 23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the



land which he swore unto our fathers. 24 And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lord our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day. 25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded us.

Deuteronomy 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes. 19 And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates: 21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the Lord swore unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.

## Inheritance

Genesis 21:10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son. 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.

Numbers 27:1 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hopher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that

gathered themselves together against the Lord in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father. 5 And Moses brought their cause before the Lord. 6 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. 8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. 9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. 10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren. 11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the Lord commanded Moses.

Numbers 36:1 And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel: 2 And they said, The Lord commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the Lord to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. 3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance. 4 And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers. 5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well. 6 This is the thing which the Lord doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let

them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry. 7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. 8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers. 9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance. 10 Even as the Lord commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad: 11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons: 12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

Deuteronomy 21:15 If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have borne him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was hated: 16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn: 17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

Deuteronomy 25:5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel. 7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother. 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and

if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her; 9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house. 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed. Ω

---

# **The Sixth Commandment: Murder**

**Exodus 20:13 Don't murder**

**Deuteronomy 5:17 Don't murder**

Murder is a capital offense.

Genesis 4:8-15 Cain murdered Abel

Genesis 4:23-24 Lamech murdered

Genesis 9:5-6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed

Exodus 21:12-14 Murderers shall be put to death

Leviticus 24:17-21 Eye for an eye

Numbers 35:11-34 Cities of refuge for manslayer; murderers shall die

Deuteronomy 21:1-9 Innocent blood

Deuteronomy 27:25 Cursed be he that takes reward to slay the innocent

**Exodus 20:13 Thou shalt not kill.**

**Deuteronomy 5:17 Thou shalt not kill.**

Genesis 4:8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. 9 And the Lord said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper? 10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. 11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; 12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth. 13 And Cain said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear. 14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay me. 15 And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

Genesis 4:23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt. 24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

Genesis 9:5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. 6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

Exodus 21:12 He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death. 13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. 14 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

Leviticus 24:17 And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death. 18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for

beast. 19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him; 20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again. 21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

Numbers 35:11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares. 12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment. 13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge. 14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge. 15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither. 16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him. 20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die; 21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him. 22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait, 23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm: 24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments: 25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. 26 But if the

slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; 27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood: 28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession. 29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. 31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death. 32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. 33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. 34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the Lord dwell among the children of Israel.

Deuteronomy 21:1 If one be found slain in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him: 2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain: 3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke; 4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley: 5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lord; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried: 6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley: 7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it. 8 Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people Israel,



whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them. 9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord.

Deuteronomy 27:25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen. Ω

---

# **The Seventh Commandment: Adultery**

**Exodus 20:14 Don't commit adultery**

**Deuteronomy 5:18 Don't commit adultery**

Genesis 1:26-28 Male and female created in the image of God

Genesis 2:18, 20-25 Man shall cleave to his wife

Genesis 16:1-5 Abraham's adultery with Hagar

Genesis 19:4-8 Homosexuality of Sodom

Exodus 21:7-11 Marriage to a servant girl

Exodus 22:16-17 Fornication

Exodus 22:19 Death penalty for bestiality

Leviticus 18:6-30 Sex sins of Canaanites: incest, bigamy, homosexuality, bestiality

Leviticus 19:20-22 Fornication with bondmaid

Leviticus 19:29 Don't prostitute your daughter

Leviticus 20:10-21 Death penalty for adultery, incest, homosexuality, bestiality

Leviticus 21:7 Don't marry a whore or divorcee

Leviticus 21:9-10 Daughter of priest who is a whore shall be burnt

Leviticus 21:13-15 High priest shall marry only a Levite virgin

Deuteronomy 21:10-14 Wives of captives

Deuteronomy 21:15-17 Two wives and inheritance

Deuteronomy 22:13-21 Proof of virginity

Deuteronomy 22:22-24 Death penalty for adultery and fornication

Deuteronomy 22:25-27 Rape

Deuteronomy 22:28-30 Shotgun wedding

Deuteronomy 23:17-18 Lesbians and homosexuals

Deuteronomy 24:1-4 Divorce and remarriage

Deuteronomy 24:5 Newlyweds

Deuteronomy 25:5-10 Levirate law (widow to marry nearest unwed relative)

Deuteronomy 25:11-12 Woman not to grab a man by his secrets

Deuteronomy 27:20-23 Curse for incest and bestiality

Interracial Marriage

Genesis 6:1-13 Interracial marriage

Genesis 26:34-35 Esau's marriage to Hittite was a grief to Isaac and Rebekkah

Genesis 34:14 Interracial marriage is a reproach

Exodus 34:16 Interracial marriage

Deuteronomy 7:1-5 Don't intermarry

**Exodus 20:14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.**

**Deuteronomy 5:18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.**

Genesis 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. 28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis 2:18 And the LORD God said, It is not good that man should be alone; I will make him a help meet for him....20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him. 21 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof; 22 And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. 23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. 24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. 25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Genesis 16:1 Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar. 2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lord hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife. 4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes. 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the Lord judge between me and thee.

Genesis 19:4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter: 5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. 6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him, 7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

Exodus 21:7 And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do. 8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. 9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. 10 If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. 11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

Exodus 22:16 And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. 17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

Exodus 22:19 Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

Leviticus 18:6 None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the Lord. 7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. 9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. 10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness. 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time. 19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness. 20 Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. 22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion. 24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you: 25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 Ye shall therefore keep my

statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled; ) 28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 19:20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. 21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering. 22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the Lord for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

Leviticus 19:29 Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

Leviticus 20:10 And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. 11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them. 13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that

there be no wickedness among you. 15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. 16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. 18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people. 19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity. 20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. 21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

Leviticus 21:7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

Leviticus 21:9 And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire. 10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

Leviticus 21:13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife. 15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the Lord do sanctify him.



Deuteronomy 21:10 When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lord thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive, 11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife; 12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails; 13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife. 14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou has humbled her.

Deuteronomy 21:15 If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was hated: 16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn: 17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

Deuteronomy 22:13 If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her, 14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid: 15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate: 16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; 17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city. 18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him; 19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil

name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days. 20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel: 21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

Deuteronomy 22:22 If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel. 23 If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her; 24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

Deuteronomy 22:25 But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die: 26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter: 27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

Deuteronomy 22:28 If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; 29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days. 30 A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

Deuteronomy 23:17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. 18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the Lord

thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 24:1 When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. 2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife. 3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife; 4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the Lord: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

Deuteronomy 24:5 When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

Deuteronomy 25:5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel. 7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother. 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her; 9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house. 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

Deuteronomy 25:11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: 12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

Deuteronomy 27:20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. 21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen. 22 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. 23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

### Interracial Marriage

Genesis 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, 2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. 3 And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. 5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. 6 And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. 7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. 8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. 9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had

corrupted his way upon the earth. 13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

Genesis 26:34 And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: 35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Genesis 34:14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us:

Exodus 34:16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a-whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a-whoring after their gods.

Deuteronomy 7:1 When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; 2 And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. 5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. Ω

# **The Eighth Commandment: Stealing**

**Exodus 20:15 Don't Steal**

**Deuteronomy 5:19 Don't Steal**

Exodus 21:16 Death for kidnapping

Exodus 22:1-15 Thieves shall make restitution

Leviticus 19:11,13 Don't steal; don't rob a hired person of his wages

Leviticus 19:35-36 Just weights

Deuteronomy 19:14 Don't remove a neighbors landmark

Deuteronomy 22:1-4 Restore lost merchandise

Deuteronomy 23:24-25 Helping yourself to a few grapes is not stealing

Deuteronomy 24:7 Slave traders shall die

Deuteronomy 25:13-16 Just weights and measures

Deuteronomy 27:17 Cursed be he that removes his neighbors landmark

Usury

Exodus 22:25-27 No usury to poor of thy people; neighbor's raiment

Leviticus 25:35-38 Take no usury or increase of thy poor brother

Deuteronomy 23:19-20 No usury to your brother; you may lend usury to a stranger

**Exodus 20:15 Thou shalt not steal.**

**Deuteronomy 5:19 Neither shalt thou steal.**

Exodus 21:16 And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

Exodus 22:1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. 2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft. 4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double. 5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution. 6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution. 7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods. 9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour. 10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: 11 Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the

owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good. 12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn. 14 And if a man borrow aught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good. 15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

Leviticus 19:11 Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another....13 Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

Leviticus 19:35 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure. 36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 19:14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

Deuteronomy 22:1 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again. 3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself. 4 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

Deuteronomy 23:24 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine



own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel. 25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

Deuteronomy 24:7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

Deuteronomy 25:13 Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. 14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small. 15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. 16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the Lord thy God.

Deuteronomy 27:17 Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

## Usury

Exodus 22:25 If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. 26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down: 27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

Leviticus 25:35 And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee. 36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase. 38 I am the Lord your God, which

brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

Deuteronomy 23:19 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury: 20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it. Ω

---

# The Ninth Commandment: Lying

**Exodus 20:16 Don't lie**

**Deuteronomy 5:20 Don't lie**

Exodus 23:1 Don't raise a false report

Exodus 23:7 Keep far from a false matter

Leviticus 6:1-5 Deceitfulness and lying

Leviticus 19:11-12 Don't deal falsely and lie

Leviticus 19:16 Don't be a talebearer (slanderer)

Numbers 30:1-16 Vows are not to be broken

Deuteronomy 19:15-21 False witnesses

Deuteronomy 23:21-23 Vows shall be kept

**Exodus 20:16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.**

**Deuteronomy 5:20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.**

Exodus 23:1 Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

Exodus 23:7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.

Leviticus 6:1 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

Leviticus 19:11 Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. 12 And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

Leviticus 19:16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the Lord.

Numbers 30:1 And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded. 2 If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. 3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth; 4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. 5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed

her. 6 And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul; 7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. 8 But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the Lord shall forgive her. 9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her. 10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath; 11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. 12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the Lord shall forgive her. 13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void. 14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them. 15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity. 16 These are the statutes, which the Lord commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

Deuteronomy 19:15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established. 16 If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong; 17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Lord, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days; 18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother; 19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have

done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you. 20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. 21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

Deuteronomy 23:21 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth. Ω

---

# The Tenth Commandment: Coveting

**Exodus 20:17 Don't Covet**

**Deuteronomy 5:21 Don't Covet**

**Deuteronomy 23:24-25 Eating from neighbors crops**

**Exodus 20:17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.**

**Deuteronomy 5:21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.**

Deuteronomy 23:24 When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel. 25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn. Ω

---

## Biblical Liberty and Freedom

In the United States it is July 4, Independence Day. In Canada, it is July 1, Canada Day, or Dominion Day. In France it is Bastille Day, July 14. Each free country has a special day celebrating national freedom.

America's Declaration of Independence and Constitution refer to man's inalienable rights of "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness," of a "more perfect union." The American flag salute refers to "one nation under God...with liberty and justice for all. United States currency has the motto "In God We Trust." The National Anthem refers to America as the "land of the free."

Yet neither the founding fathers, nor today's leaders, know the true meaning of liberty and freedom. Let us examine what the Bible says about liberty and freedom and see the Almighty's perspective.

Philadelphia's liberty bell has an inscription from **Leviticus 25:10**: "proclaim **liberty** [from the Hebrew root meaning "to move rapidly," #1865 *derowl*] throughout all the land." True liberty, the true jubilee, comes only at the Kingdom of God, the Millennium, **Isaiah 61:1-11**, **Luke 4:16-21**.

Because Judah didn't proclaim liberty to their Hebrew servants, God proclaimed liberty to them, a "liberty" to the sword, pestilence and famine, **Jeremiah 34:8-22**.

Truth makes one truly free. Sin produces bondage. **Psalms 119:45**, **John 8:31-36**, **II Peter 2:18-19**. Human freedom is doing what is right in our own eyes, **Judges 21:25**. Being human is slavery. We live but a short time. To be a resurrected child of God is true liberty, **Romans 8:20-23**.



According to the Bible definition, a "liberated woman" is a widow whose husband is dead, being free to marry another, **I Corinthians 7:39**. She is NOT free to marry just anyone: only another believer, **Romans 7:3**. Although free from the law of her husband, a widow may face economic hardships.

Don't offend others is the message of **I Corinthians 10:19-33**. **Verse 29** (Amplified) "I mean for the sake of his conscience, not yours, [do not eat it]. For why should another man's scruples apply to me, and my liberty of action be determined [restricted] by his conscience?" The reason why we sometimes have to restrict our liberty for the sake of others is to not lead others into sin, to help save others, **verses 32-33**.

"Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty □ emancipation from bondage, freedom," **II Corinthians 3:17** (Amplified). Christ brought us into liberty. Don't let others bring you back into bondage, **Galatians 2:4, 5:1, 13**. The basis for liberty is God's law, **James 1:25, 2:12, Romans 8:2**, being led by the Jerusalem which is above, **Galatians 4:22-31**. Having liberty means that we must be more responsible for our actions, **I Peter 2:16-17**.

The free gift of Christ's sacrifice made many free, **Romans 5:15-18**. Freedom from sin makes you a slave of righteousness, **Romans 6:16-23, I Corinthians 7:21-22, 9:19**.

Symbols such as the Statue of Liberty inspire the world to the human ideals of liberty, equality, fraternity (brotherhood). Indeed, the United States of America is blessed materially beyond all other nations. Yet with all its "liberty," America leads the world in lawlessness, divorce, homosexuality and many other sins. Liberty, as we have seen, makes one more responsible for his or her actions. True liberty comes only from obeying the Eternal, being His slave. Only when His Kingdom comes will there be true "liberty and justice for all."

The "huddled masses yearning to breathe free" will have all their dreams fulfilled in the Kingdom of God. "Give me liberty or give me

death!" was the call of American patriot Patrick Henry. Every human being will have the freedom of choice, according to God's purpose when He calls them. Let us choose life and liberty now, instead of slavery to Satan and death.

## **Liberty and Law**

R.J. Rushdoony, in his book *Law and Liberty* (1984: Ross House Books, Vallecito, California) discusses the relationship between law and liberty. The dictionary definition of liberty is "The state of being exempt from the domination of others or from restricting circumstances." But who is free from domination of others? Even the President of the United States, is subject to Congress. According to this narrow definition, perhaps only God is absolutely free. But even God is not free to do anything because He has said He cannot lie, so He can't, because He won't!

If we give any person unlimited liberty to be "above the law" the result is anarchy, chaos. Unless every man's liberty is limited by law, no liberty is possible for any man. That is why we deplore ministers who claim to be "above the law."

Rushdoony concludes that one of the basic premises of the American system and a basic article of the Christian faith, is that man's liberty is under law. On the contrary, moral anarchism insists that liberty can be gained only by freedom FROM law. The end result of moral anarchy is always freedom from liberty!

Limited liberty is the only kind of liberty possible to man. Liberty goes hand in hand with responsibility. Those who believe in true liberty must be constantly vigilant or they will lose their liberties. With the Almighty's help, they will "confirm thy soul with self-control, thy liberty in "law." Ω

# Philo: Classical Expounder of Law, Sabbaths

## Two Great Laws of Love

Recently I was surprised to find someone else writing almost exactly like our material on Biblical Law. This writer explained how all the laws and statutes of the Almighty relate to one or more of the Ten Commandments. He said, "the Ten Covenants [Commandments] are summaries of the special laws which are recorded in the Sacred Books and run through the whole of the legislation." (*Decalogue*, 154). In other words, "The Ten Words, as they are called, [are] the main heads under which are summarized the Special Laws . . . ." (*Special Laws*, 1).

This is the main point of our book, **Biblical Law**, which expands Messiah's statement in **Matthew 22:36-40** that all the law and the prophets hang on the two great laws: Love the Almighty, and Love Your Neighbor as Yourself. These two great Laws of Love are summaries of the Ten Commandments.

## Philo, a "Modern" Ancient Supporter of God's Laws

This writer who sounds like me is ancient **Philo**, who died about 1,950 years ago! We came to similar conclusions without any knowledge of one another.

**Philo of Alexandria**, often called *Philo Judaeus* (c. 30 B.C. to c. } A.D. } 40), was a famous classical Hellenistic Jewish philosopher, called "the first theologian." Philo was well versed in pagan Greek philosophy, including Plato. However, Philo wrote extensively to gain the acceptance, if not the conversion, of Greeks to Judaism. He recognized the Pentateuch as having divine authority and containing all truth. In the books of Moses, Philo found doctrines which paralleled some of the teachings of the Greeks, but were on a much

higher level. Philo argued that much of Greek philosophy in large part came from Moses. In an age of liberal Hellenistic Judaism, Philo seems to stand as a bulwark in support of the keeping of the Almighty's Law (Volumes VII and VIII of Philo's works, containing *The Decalogue, The Special Laws, On the Virtues, and On Rewards and Punishments*, are available at any good public library or Christian bookstore).

Philo's teachings seem strikingly modern. If I didn't know any better, I might think he "lifted" his writings from Sabbath-keeping ministers of today.

### **Honor Your Parents: Pivotal Commandment**

Actually, Philo may have expounded some points better than I did. He divides the Ten Commandments into two equal parts of five each, while I have divided them into four and six. The Eternal wrote the Commandments on two tables of stone. According to Philo, the Fifth Commandment, "Honor thy father and thy mother," is the last of the commandments affecting our relationship with God, rather than the first of the commandments affecting our relationship with our neighbor. The first set of five "begins with God the Father and Maker of all, and ends with parents who copy" His nature by begetting particular persons. "The other set of five contains all the prohibitions namely adultery, murder, theft, false witness, covetousness or lust." (*Decalogue*, 51)

Philo's reasoning is not just Greek Hellenistic philosophy, but it makes sound spiritual sense. ". . . parents by their nature stand on the border line between the mortal and the immortal side of existence, the mortal because of their kinship with men . . . through the perishableness of the body; the immortal because the act of generation assimilates them to God, the generator of the All." Some seekers after truth overemphasize the last set of the Commandments, being "lovers of men." Others assume that only the first set of Commandments are important, and are falsely pious. One cannot neglect any of the commandments. "Both come but halfway in virtue" says Philo, because the Ten Commandments are

the summary of God's way of life. Honoring one's parents does indeed bridge the two sets of Commandments. (*Decalogue*, 106-110).

### **The Sabbath According to Philo**

"The fourth commandment," Philo says, "deals with the sacred seventh day, that it should be observed in a reverent and religious manner . . . [and men should] rest on the seventh and turn to the study of wisdom . . ." (*Decalogue*, 96-98).

Philo concludes: "Again, the experience of those who keep the seventh day is that both body and soul are benefitted in two most essential ways. The body is benefitted by the recurrence of respite from continuous and wearisome toil, the soul by the excellent conceptions which it receives of God as the world-maker and guardian of what He has begotten. For He brought all things to their completion on the seventh day. These things shew clearly that he who gives due value to the seventh day gains value for himself," (*Special Laws*, II, 260).

"On this day we are commanded to abstain from all work, not because the law inculcates slackness; on the contrary it always inures men to endure hardship and incites them to labour . . . Its object is rather to give men relaxation from continuous and unending toil and by refreshing their bodies with a regularly calculated system of remissions, to send them out renewed to their old activities . . . Further, when He forbids bodily labour on the seventh day, He permits the exercise of the higher activities, namely, those employed in the study of the principles of virtue's lore . . . knowledge and perfection of the mind." (*Special Laws*, II 60-64).

### **Festival Fellowship**

Philo groups the feasts and holy days, as well as the land sabbath and jubilee year under the Fourth Commandment. He says that traveling to the Festivals is an important spiritual life exercise.

Festival-goers leave behind them the cares of daily life, and "enjoy a brief breathing-space in scenes of general cheerfulness. Thus filled with comfortable hopes they devote the leisure, as is their bounden duty, to holiness and honouring of God. Friendships are formed between those who hitherto knew not each other . . . [and the mutual festivities] are the occasion of reciprocity of feeling and constitute the surest pledge that all are of one mind." (*Special Laws*, I, 69-70).

"Proselytes," or newly-joined members of the spiritual community, have equal rank with the long time native born members, who are to give them "special friendship" and "more than ordinary goodwill . . . . For the most effectual love-charm, the chain which binds indissolubly the goodwill which makes us one is to honour the one God," (*Special Laws*, I, 51-53).

### **Ten Important Feasts**

Philo enumerates ten different feasts in the Law:

1. Feast of Every Day
2. Sabbath
3. New Moon
4. Pascha, "Crossing-feast" (Passover)
5. Feast of Unleavened Bread
6. Festival of the Sheaf
7. Feast of First-products (Weeks, Pentecost)
8. Trumpet Feast
9. the Fast (Day of Atonement)

## 10. Feast of Tabernacles

The first, which may come as a surprise to some, Philo calls "the feast of every day." Every day, according to **Numbers 28:3-4**, daily sacrifices were offered in the tabernacle and later the Temple. The entire life of the wise follower of the Almighty is "one continuous feast." The wicked cannot keep a Feast.

Like Josephus, Philo places the Wavesheaf Day on Nisan 16, whereas we feel the Scriptural evidence points to the Sunday following the weekly Sabbath during the Feast of Unleavened Bread. Philo draws a number of conclusions as to the spiritual meaning of the festivals, which you can discover for yourself when you read his excellent books. Obviously, the Sabbaths had great meaning to this Jewish philosopher from Alexandria, Egypt.

### **Adultery the Greatest Crime**

Since he lists the sixth commandment as the first of the last five commandments, Philo concludes that adultery is the vilest of physical sins. (*Decalogue* 121). This is consistent with New Testament teaching. Notice that in **Galatians 5:19-21**, sexual sins are listed first among the "works of the flesh."

Philo correctly understands that the priests had to fulfil strict qualifications, among them being physical and spiritual perfection, marrying only a virgin, and never a divorced woman or widow. Echoing what Paul would write decades later, in **I Timothy 3**, Philo states, "For the rights and duties of the priesthood are of a special kind, and the office demands an even tenor of **blamelessness** from birth to death." (*Special Laws*, I, 103). Would to God that today Messianic believers would always follow the Bible qualifications for the ministry, and not allow men tainted with adultery to occupy the office of elder or minister. "For in the souls of the repentant there remain," Philo notes, "in spite of all, the scars and prints of their old misdeeds," (104).

In classical Greek and Roman times, sexual sins abounded. The Oedipus Complex (marrying one's mother), pederasty (sodomy practiced by a man with a boy), and bestiality were common among Greeks. Philo unequivocally shows that the laws of God condemn such practices: "These persons are rightly judged worthy of death by those who obey the law . . . ," (III, 38). In an age where it was common to cast live, unwanted children in the wilderness to die from exposure, Philo showed how the principle of the Laws given through Moses "pronounced the sentence of death against those who cause the miscarriage [abortion] of mothers in cases where the foetus is fully formed," (III, 117).

### **Philo Condemns Unclean Foods**

It may seem strange at first glance, but Philo places the laws of clean and unclean meats under the Tenth Commandment, which forbids coveting or lusting. He explains that the Eternal prohibits the eating of the unclean animals partly because they are the most appetizing and to abstain from them requires self-control. Eating such things leads to "gluttony, an evil very dangerous both to soul and body . . . . Now among the different kinds of land animals there is none whose flesh is so delicious as the pig's, as all who eat it agree, and among the aquatic animals the same may be said of such species as are scaleless." How true! Mankind apart from God has a natural inclination to lust after what the Creator forbids.

### **Philo Supports Calculated Calendar Rules**

Living in Alexandria, Egypt, Philo was too far from Jerusalem to receive notification of "official" new moon sightings from the Sanhedrin. Since he obviously believed in and observed the Holy Days, how did Philo know when the Eternal's Feast Days occurred? By calculation! Philo says that the length from one New Moon to another, for the beginning of the lunar month, "has been accurately calculated in the astronomical schools," (*Special Laws*, II, 140).



Furthermore, Philo says that the Sabbath and the day preceding it (sixth day of the week) are **both** taken into account by the Almighty in reckoning feast times, including the crucial "holy-month day," or Day of Trumpets. (*Decalogue*, 159). Here in simple terms by a contemporary of the New Testament Church, is an exact description of the so-called "Jewish" calendar rules which some "observable calendar" proponents say were invented by Simon III, the Jewish Patriarch in the second century, A.D., or even by Hillel II in the fourth century, A.D.! It would be prudent for today's calendar schismatics to listen to Philo.

The molad of Tishri resulting in the calculation of the proper Day of Trumpets is the key to determining the Holy Days. And the Day of Trumpets can never fall on a Sunday, Wednesday or Friday. The key to this rule is that the Holy Days (with one scriptural exception explained in section 9 of **Biblical Holy Days**) require a day of preparation so as to protect the sanctity of the Sabbath. Wise Philo understood the basis for the calendar rules, while many today ignore these spiritual principles.

## **Conclusion**

Philo of Alexandria was amazing. Instead of espousing liberal Hellenistic paganized ideas on the one hand, or narrow-minded Pharisaical concepts on the other hand, he obtains a reasonable balance. Philo was a contemporary of Jesus of Nazareth. When Joseph and Mary fled with Jesus to Egypt, Philo may have been already teaching in Alexandria. Some of Philo's writings about love and charity sound like the Beatitudes. Philo was certainly a man for all times. His principles sound strikingly modern.

Philo's excellent exposition of the Law is very helpful today. Unfortunately, Philo believed in the immortality of the soul, that the soul was imprisoned in the body and released only at death. But nevertheless, ancient Philo's expositions of God's Law have great relevance for today's lawbreaking society. The Creator's laws are on a divine plane, and a proper understanding of their inter-relationship and importance is essential to the liberation and

eventual elevation of the human mind. Philo put a magnifying glass on the divine law of God. The Messiah further magnified the Law and made it honorable. Ω

Note: This article was originally published as Bible Study No. 129.

---

# **BIBLE LAW INDEX**

## **of the LAWS, STATUTES, and JUDGMENTS of GOD**

As Compiled from the Holy Scriptures (KJV)  
By Warren and Joyce Fennell  
(Far from perfect, but a good place to start)  
Minor editing by Richard C. Nickels

Introduction By Curtis Claire Ewing

Those conversant with the theological climate in America are aware of the great renewal of interest in the study of Biblical Law. This interest is not only in the Law itself, but in its application to the solution of our national and international problems. Many Christian groups are beginning to teach the need for a return to Biblical Law. Evangelical Christians and Christian Legal Societies are adding their voice to the ever increasing demand to return to the administration of Divine Law for national righteousness.

Because of the renewed interest in this subject, I see the need of a Concordance on the subject to guide students in their studies. At first, I proposed to write one myself. But the press of business made this difficult. So, I finally asked, then assigned the job to Joyce and Warren Fennell. They have done a splendid job far above my expectations. The work will certainly prove most timely and helpful to all research students.

However, it must be remembered this does not give the philosophical, rational, nor scientific reasons for the superiority of Divine Law over all other systems. This could be done, but this is a concordance, not a Commentary. Because of this you will not find any explanation of that part of the Ritual of the Law that was superseded by Christ at Calvary.

Since we are told in Scriptures that in the New Order, Divine Law will become the law of the land, we need a working acquaintance with the Commandments, Statutes and Judgments of the Lord. This work, representing many, many hours of labor will prove most helpful to the student in the study of this great subject. We commend it to all in their study of the Scriptures and ask God's special blessing on it as it is released to the public.

## **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

- I.       **Obligations and Responsibilities Toward God**
- II.      **Obligations and Responsibilities Toward God -- Sabbath Laws**
- III.    Responsibilities Toward Man**
- IV.     **Responsibilities Toward Man-- Welfare Laws**
- V.      **Responsibilities Toward Man-- Employer/Employee Relations**
- VI.    Responsibilities Toward Animals**
- VII.   Domestic Relations--Parent and Child**
- VIII.   **Domestic Relations--Marriage and Divorce**
- IX.     **Domestic Relations--Crimes of Immorality**
  - X.      **Moral Issues**
  - XI.     **Criminal Law**
  - XII.    **Property Laws**
  - XIII.   **Personal Property**
  - XIV.    **Economic Laws**
  - XV.     **Inheritance Laws**
  - XVI.    **Military Laws**
  - XVII.   **Health Laws**
- XVIII.  **Laws of Sanitation and Cleanliness**
- XIX.    **Laws Governing Customs**
- XX.    Temple Service**
- XXI.   Sacred Observances**
- XXII.   **Sacrifice and Sacred Offerings**
- XXIII.  Forms of Government**
- XXIV.  Duties Toward Government**
- XXV.   Legal Procedure**

---

***The Christian is not Justified by keeping the Law, but by faith in Jesus Christ. See:***

- ***Acts 13:38-39; Rom 3:20,28; 4:1-5; 5:1,9; Gal 2:16,21; Titus 3:7***

***This does not mean that we are permitted to willfully break God's law. We are commanded to keep His Law because we love Him! See:***

- ***OT: Deut. 10:12; 11:1,13,22; 19:9; 30:16,20; Joshua 22:5***
- ***NT: John 14:15,23; 15:10; Rom. 13:10; Gal. 5:6; I Thes. 1:3; Heb. 6:10; James 2:14-26; I John 5:2-3; II John 6***

---

## **Bible Law Index**

### **of the LAWS, STATUTES, and JUDGMENTS of GOD**

**OT= Old Testament**  
**NT = New Testament**

---

## **I. OBLIGATIONS and RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD GOD**

A. Thou Shall Have No Other Gods Before Me.(First Commandment)

- **OT**=Ex. 20:2,3; 34:14; Deut. 5:6,7; 6:5
- **NT**=Matt. 4:10; 22:37; 38; Luke 10:25-27

3. Israel admonished to avoid apostasy.

a. Israel NOT to follow the apostasy of false prophets

- **OT**=Deut. 13:1-5
- **NT**=Matt. 24:5,23,24; Mark 13:21-23; Acts 20:29-30 II Cor. 11:13-15; Eph.4:14 I Tim.4:1-3; 6:3-5; II Tim 4:3-4; Titus 1:10-14 II Peter 2:1-2; 3:6, 17; I John 4:1-6; II John 7; Jude 4, 8

b. Israel told how to distinguish false prophets

- **OT**=Deut. 18:18-20 ; Is 8:20
- **NT**=Matt. 7:15-20

c. Israel not to follow the apostasy of kin

- **OT**=Deut. 13:6-10

d. Israel not to follow the apostasy of the people of the cities

- **OT**=Deut. 13:12-16

e. Israel to avoid strange doctrine

- **NT**=Gal. 1:6-7; Heb. 13:9

f. Israel to avoid false worship

- **OT**=Is. 1:13

- **NT**=II Cor. 10:14; I John 5:21

B. Thou shall not make unto thee any graven images

- **OT**=Ex. 20:4-6; 22:20; 34:17 Lev. 17:7; 19:4; 26:1; Deut. 4:15-19,23-25; 5:8-10; 11:16,17; 12:30,31; 13:1-3; 5-17; 17:2-5;

- **NT**=I Chron. 5:25 I Cor. 10:14; I John 5:21

2. Israel commanded NOT to bow down to, nor to serve the gods of the heathen.

- **OT**=Ex 23:24, 32, 33; Deut. 6:14; 7:16;

- **NT**=I Thess. 1:9

b. Israel NOT to sacrifice to devils or heathen



- **NT**=I Cor. 5:9-11; 10:19-20; II Cor. 6:14-18; II Thes 3:6,14.
- C. Thou shall not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain. ( Third Commandment )
- **OT**=Ex. 20:7; Lev. 18:21; Deut. 5:11
  - **NT**=Matt. 5:33-37
2. Cursing or blasphemy against God forbidden.
- **OT**=Lev. 18:21; 19:12; 24:15-16; I Kings 21:10, 13
  - **NT**=Matt. 12:31; Mark 3:28-29
- D. Israel people to be God's servant race.
- **OT**=Ex. 19:5-6; Lev. 20:26; Deut 7:6; 10:15; 14:2; I Sam. 12:22; II Sam. 7:24; I Chron. 17:22; Psalm 33:12; Is. 43:1,10; 49:3; Jer. 31:1; Ez. 34:30
  - **NT**=Rom. 9:4; II Cor. 6:16; I Peter 2:9; Acts 13:17-19
- E. God's Law given to the Israel people.
- **OT**=Deut. 4:5-10, 40; 33:3-4; Psalm 147:19-20; Is. 43:1, 10; 49:3; Jer. 31:1; Ez 34:30
1. Israel admonished to obey God's Law.
- **OT**=Ex. 15:26; Lev. 18:4-5, 26, 30; 20:22; Deut. 4:4-14,40; 5:32-33; 6:17, 25; 8:6,11; 11:8,32; 26:16; 27:8-10; 29:9; 30:2, 10, 16; I Kings 8:57-58, 61; Ez. 20:19
  - **NT**=Matt. 5:17-19; Acts 5:29 Rom. 3:31; 6:14-15; 7:1, 22; James 1:22-15; Gal.3:10
- b. Blessings for obedience
- **OT**=Lev. 26:14-45; Deut. 7:12-24; 28:1-14; Joshua 1:7-8; Is. 1:19
- c. Curses for disobedience
- **OT**=Lev. 26:14-45 Deut. 8:19-20; 11:26-28; 28:15-68; II Kings 17:1-41; Is. 1:20; Hosea 4:6-7
- i. Those who refuse to hear and obey God's Law
- **OT**=Prov. 28:9; Jer. 5:3
  - **NT**=Titus 1:16; I John 2:4
- d. Restoration and blessing for return and obedience to God's Law



- **OT**=Deut. 30:1-10; II Chron. 7:14
    - 2. Israel to preserve and study God's Law.
      - **OT**=Lev. 18:5; 19:37; Deut. 4:1-2, 5,6; 5:1; 6:1-9, 25; 11:18-22; 31:11-12; Joshua 1:7-8; Psalm 1:2; Prov. 7:1-3
      - **NT**=John 5:39; 14:23; Acts 17:11; 24:14; 26:22; Col. 3:16; II Tim. 2:15; Rev. 22:18-19
    - b. Israel not to add nor to detract from God's Law.
      - **OT**=Deut. 4:2; 12:32; Joshua 1:7; Prov. 30:6
      - **NT**=Rev. 22:18-19
    - c. Israel to teach God's Law to their children
      - **OT**=Deut. 4:2; 12:32; Joshua 1:7; Prov. 30:6
  - 3. God's Law to last forever.
    - **NT**=Matt. 5:17-19; Rom. 3:31
- F. Sin is transgression of God's Law.
  - **OT**=Deut. 17:2
  - **NT**=I John 3:4
  - 2. By the Law comes knowledge of sin.
    - **NT**=Rom. 3:20; 7:7
  - 3. We are admonished not to commit sin.
    - **OT**=Is. 1:16
    - **NT**=Rom. 6:12-15, 23; I John 3:9
  - b. Not to enjoy the pleasure of sin.
    - **OT**=Is. 46:8-11
    - **NT**=Rom. 1:32; Heb. 11:25; I Tim. 5:6; James 5:5
  - c. Not to lust after evil things
    - **NT**=I Cor. 10:6
  - d. Not to deceive ourselves about sin.
    - **NT**=I John 1:8
  - e. Abstain from the appearance of evil.
    - **NT**=I Thes. 5:22
  - f. He that committeth sin is of the devil.
    - **NT**=I John 3:8-12
  - g. Evil commeth from the heart of man.

- **OT**=I Kings 8:38-39; Jer. 17:9-10
  - **NT**=Matt. 15:18-19
4. The punishment of transgression is by:
- . Defeat
    - **OT**=II Chron. 12:1-5
  - a. Disease
    - **OT**=II Chron 26:16-21
  - b. War
    - **OT**=II Sam. 12:9-10
    - **NT**=James 4:1-2
  - c. Captivity
    - **OT**=Neh. 1:8
  - d. Affliction
    - **OT**=Psalm 107:17
  - e. Death in hell
    - **OT**=Is. 66:24
  - f. Annihilation
    - **OT**=Deut. 8:1, 20; 30:16-18
5. The Law was made for the lawless and disobedient
- **NT**=Gal. 3:19; I Tim. 1:8-10
6. All unrighteousness is sin
- **NT**=I John 5:17
  - a. Unrighteousness is an abomination unto the Lord
    - **OT**=Deut. 25:16
  - b. Wickedness is an abomination unto the Lord.
    - **OT**=Prov. 8:7; 15:8-9
  - c. Israel not to practice those things which are an abomination unto the Lord.
    - . Worship of pagan gods
      - **OT**=Deut. 17:2-5; II Kings 23:13
    - i. Heathen idolatry
      - **OT**=Deut. 7:25; 12:30-31; 27:15
    - ii. Heathen practices (sorcery, witchcraft, ect,)
      - **OT**=Deut. 18:9-12; Ez. 20:30-

- iii. Child sacrifice
  - **OT**=Deut. 12:31; 18:10
- iv. False worship
  - **OT**=Is. 1:13-16
- v. Evil practice in God's house.
  - **OT**=II Chron. 36:14; Jer. 7:30
- vi. Those who delight in abominations
  - **OT**=Is. 66:3
  - **NT**=Rom. 1:29-32
- vii. The ways of the wicked.
  - **OT**=Prov. 15:8-9
- viii. Those quick to do evil.
  - **OT**=Prov. 6:18; 24:8
- ix. Those who justify the wicked.
  - **OT**=Prov. 17:15; Is. 5:20
- x. Adultery
  - **OT**=Lev. 18:20, 26, 27, 29; 20:10; Ez 22:11
  - **NT**=Rom. 1:24-28; I Cor. 6:9
- xi. Homosexuality and Lesbianism
  - **OT**=Lev. 18:22, 26, 27, 29; 20:13, 23
  - **NT**=Rom. 1:24-28; I Cor. 6:9
- xii. Lying with beasts
  - **OT**=Lev. 18:23, 26, 27, 29
- xiii. Prostitution
  - **OT**=Deut. 23:17-18
- xiv. Interracial marriage
  - **OT**=Ezra 9:1-14; 10:10; Mal. 2:11
- xv. Murder
  - **OT**=Prov. 6:17
- xvi. False witness
  - **OT**=Prov. 6:16,17,19; 12:22; Is. 59:3,4
- xvii. Troublemakers
  - **OT**=Prov. 6:18-19

- xviii. Evil thoughts
  - **OT**=Prov. 6:18; 15:26; Psalms 10:4
  - **NT**=Acts 8:22
- xix. Proud heart
  - **OT**=Psalm 10:2-6; Prov. 6:17; 16:5
- xx. Self righteousness
  - **OT**=Is. 65:5
  - **NT**=Luke 16:15; 18:10-14; Rom. 11:20
- xxi. The prayers of those who harden their hearts.
  - **OT**=Prov. 28:9
- xxii. Wrong attire
  - **OT**=Deut. 22:5
- xxiii. The eating of certain foods
  - **OT**=Lev. 11:10-23; 41-43
- xxiv. Sacrifice of deformed animals
  - **OT**=Deut. 17:1
- xxv. False balances- diverse weights and measures
  - **OT**=Deut. 25:13-16; Prov. 11:1; 20:10; Micah 6:10

G. Observations to be observed unto the Lord

0. Worship

- **OT**=I Chron. 16:29; Psalm 95:6; 96:9
- **NT**=Matt. 4:10; John 4:23-24; Acts 24:14; Rev. 14:7

1. Reverence

- **OT**=Deut. 10:12; Psalm 89:7
- **NT**=Heb. 12:9

2. Gratitude

- **OT**=Deut. 8:10; Psalm 75:1; 92:1-5, 95:1-7; 103:1-2; 105:1; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-4
- **NT**=Rom.1:8-9; I Cor. 1:4; Eph. 1:15-16; Phil. 1:3; Col. 1:3-6

3. Obediance

- **OT**=Deut. 6:4-5; 11:8; 28:1-2
- **NT**=Matt. 12:50; John 14:15, 23; I Peter 2:13
- 4. Love
  - **OT**=Deut. 6:4-5; 10:12; 11:1,13; 30:6, 16, 20
  - **NT**=Matt. 22:37-38; Mark 12:30; Luke 10:27
- 5. Service
  - **OT**=Deut. 10:12,20; 11:13-15
  - **NT**=Matt. 4:10; Luke 1:74; Acts 27:23; Rom. 1:9
- 6. Keeping Vows made unto the Lord
  - **OT**=Num. 30:2-16; Deut. 23:21-23
  - **NT**=Matt. 5:33
- 7. Accountability to the Lord
  - . Universal
    - **NT**=Acts 17:30-31; Rom. 14:12
  - a. National
    - **OT**=Joshua 1:11-13; 7:1-26; Psalm 33:12; Prov. 14:34; Is. 26:2; Jer. 4:2, 7:28; 9:9; 12:17; Zech. 2:11
    - **NT**=Matt. 25:31-46
  - b. Family
    - **OT**=Joshua 1:14-18; 7:1-26
  - c. Personal
    - **OT**=II Sam. 24:1-15; Job 34:10-11; Psalm 62:12
    - **NT**=Matt. 12:36; 16:27; Luke 21:36; Rom. 2:1-12; 14:10-12; II Cor. 5:10; Gal. 6:7; Eph. 6:8; Jude 1:14-15; Rev. 20:12-13
- H. Israel to become a great nation and a company of nations
  - **OT**=Gen. 12:2; 17:4-6; 18:18; 35:11; 46:3; Ex. 32:10; Deut. 26:5
  - 1. Israel to be as numerous as the sands in the sea and the stars of Heaven
    - **OT**=Gen 13:16; 15:5; 16:10; 17:6; 22:17; 26:4; 28:14; 32:12; 48:4; Deut. 32:13; Num. 32:10; Deut. 1:10; 26:5; I Kings 3:8; I Chron. 27:23; Is. 10:22; Jer. 33:22; Hosea 1:10

- **NT**=Rom. 9:27; Heb. 11:11-12

I. God's people, Israel to become known as the Son's of the Living God.

- **OT**=Jer. 50:6, 17; Hosea 1:10
- **NT**=Mat. 10:6; 15:24; John 10:14, 16, 25, 27, 28 Acts 2:36; Rom. 8:29; 9:25, 26; 11:1; Gal. 4:4-7; Eph. 1:3-5; I Peter 2:25; Rev. 12:17
- 2. Israel to called by a new name.
  - **OT**=Is. 62:2; 65:15; Hosea 2:17
  - **NT**=Acts 11:26; Rev. 3:14
  - b. As Christians, Israel to be set apart from the world and its evils
    - **NT**=Matt. 16:26; Mark 8:36; Luke 9:25; John 15:19; 17:11; Rom. 12:2; I Cor. 5:9-13; 11:32; II Cor. 6:14-18; Gal. 1:4; Eph. 6:12; Col. 2:8, 20; II Tim. 2:4; James 4:4; II Peter 2:20; I John 2:15-17 I John 4:4-5; I John 5:4-5, 19; Rev. 18:2-4;

J. While still living in Palestine, God promised His people, Israel, a new land in which to dwell.

- **OT**=II Sam. 7:10; I Chron. 17:9

National Israel to make no alliance with the heathen.

- **OT**=Ex. 22:31; 34:12, 15; Deut. 7:1-4
- **NT**=II Cor. 6:14-17

Israel to lend to, but not to borrow from other nations.

- **OT**=Deut. 15:6; 28:12

There is to be one Law for Israel and the foreigner living in the midst of her.

- **OT**=Ex. 12:49; Lev. 24:22; Num. 9:14; 15:15, 29

1. Foreigner to abide by God's Law.

- **OT**=Lev. 16:29; 17:12, 15; 18:26; 24:16,22; 25:6; Num. 9:14; 15:14-16; 29; 30; 35:15; Duet. 5:14; 2 4:17; 27:19; 31

## II. OBLIGATIONS AND RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD GOD (Sabbath Laws)

- A. Remember the Sabbath and keep it Holy (Forth Commandment)
- **OT**=Ex. 20:8-11; 31:13-17; Deut. 5:12-15; Ez. 20:20
  - **NT**=Mark 2:27-28
3. Israel to keep the Sabbath as a day of rest.
- **OT**=Gen. 2:2-3; Ex. 16:23; 20:8, 11; 31:13,15-17; 34:21; 35:2; Lev. 19:3; 23:3; Deut. 5:12-13; Is. 56:2; Ez. 20:12, 20
  - **NT**=Luke 23:54-56; Heb. 4:4, 9-11
  - c. NOT to work on the Sabbath.
    - **OT**=Ex. 20:9-10; 23:12; 31:14; 35:2-3; Lev. 23:3; Deut. 5:14; Neh. 13:15-22; Jer. 17:22
  - d. Not to seek one's own pleasure on the Sabbath
    - **OT**=Is. 58:13-14
  - e. No buying or selling on the Sabbath
    - **OT**=Neh. 10:31; 13:15-22; Jer. 17:19-27
  - f. No purchase of food on the Sabbath.
    - **OT**=Neh. 10:31; 13:15-22
    - i. If hungry, one can eat of the field
      - **OT**=Duet. 23:25
      - **NT**=Matt.12:1-8; Mark 2:23-26; Luke 6:1-5
  - g. Cooking forbidden on the Sabbath.
    - **OT**=Ex. 16:23; 35:3
  - h. Certain necessities ( As healing ) lawful on the Sabbath.
    - **NT**=Matt. 12:10-13; Mark 3:1-5; Luke 13:10-17; 14:1-5; John 5:8-16; 7:22-24

- i. Cattle must rest on the Sabbath.
        - o **OT**=Ex. 20:10; Deut. 5:14
  - 4. Sabbath was made for man.
    - o **NT**=Mark 2:27-28
- Penalty for not keeping the Sabbath was death.
- o **OT**=Num. 15:32-36
- Requirements of a Bishop
- o **NT**=I Tim. 3:1-7
- Requirements of Deacons
- o **NT**=I Tim 3:8-11
- Requirements of the congregation in the church.
- . Woman to keep silent.
    - o **NT**=I Cor. 14: 34-35; I Tim. 2:11
  - a. Woman to pray or prophesy with head covered
    - o **NT**=I Cor. 11:5-6, 10,13,15
  - b. Men to pray or prophesy with head uncovered.
    - o **NT**=I Cor. 11:4,7
  - c. Not to speak in unknown tongues without an interpreter.
    - o **NT**=I Cor. 14:28

### III. RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD MAN

- A. Honor thy father and thy mother ( Fifth Commandment )
  - o **OT**=Ex. 20:12, Lev. 19:3; Deut. 5:16
  - o **NT**=Matt. 15:3-6; Mark 10:19; Col. 3:20
- B. Thou shalt not kill (Murder) ( Sixth Commandment )
  - o **OT**=Ex. 20:13; 21:21; Lev. 24:17, 21; Num. 35:31; Deut. 5:17
  - o **NT**=Matt. 5:21-22; Mark 10:19; Rom. 13:9; James 2:11
- C. Thou shalt not commit adultery ( Seventh Commandment )
  - o **OT**=Ex. 20:14; Lev. 20:10; Deut. 5:18; 22:22-24
  - o **NT**=Matt. 5:27-28; Mark 10:19; John 8:3-11; Rom.



13:9;  
I Cor. 6:18; Heb. 13:4

- D. Thou shalt not steal ( Eight Commandment )
  - **OT**=Ex. 20:15; Deut. 5:19
  - **NT**=Mark 10:9; Rom. 13:9
- E. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor ( Ninth Commandant )
  - **OT**=Ex. 20:16; Deut. 5:20; 19:16-19; Prov. 6:16-19; 12:17; 19:5,9; 25:18
  - **NT**=Matt. 12:35-37; 15:19; Mark 10:19; Rom. 13:9
- F. Thou shalt not covet ( Tenth Commandment )
  - **OT**=Ex. 20:17; Deut. 5:21; Micah 2:2
  - **NT**=Luke 12:15; Rom. 13:9; Eph. 5:3; I Tim. 6:10; Heb. 13:5
- G. Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.
  - **OT**= Lev. 19:17-18
  - **NT**=Matt. 7:12; 19:19; 22:39; Mark 12:31,33; Luke 6:31; 10:27; John 15:12, 17; 13:34-35; Rom. 12:10; 13:8-10; Gal. 5:14; I Thes. 4:9; Heb. 13:1; James 2:8; I Peter 1:22; 2:17; 3:8; I John 3:11, 14-18; 4:7, 11-12, 20-21; II John 5

## IV. RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD MAN - Welfare Laws

- A. Humane laws towards persons.
  - 1. Widows and orphans.
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:22-23; Deut. 14:28-29; 24:17-21; 27:19; Job 31:16-22; Is. 1:17; Jer. 22:3; Zech. 7:9-10; Mal. 3:5
    - **NT**=Luke 18:5-7; I Tim. 5:3-16; James 1:27
  - 2. Neighbors
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:13,18
    - **NT**=Matt. 19:19; 22:37-39; John 13:34; Rom.

13:9-10; Eph. 4:25

3. Poor

- **OT**=Ex. 22:25; 23:6,11; Lev. 19:9-10, 15; 23:22; 25:35-37; Deut. 15:7-11; 24:14-15; Job 31:16-22; Psalm 82:3-4; 41:1; Prov. 14:21,31; 19:17; 21:13; 28:6; Zech. 7:10
- **NT**=Matt. 25:34-40; Luke 3:11; 14:13-14

b. Causes of poverty

i. Sloth

- **OT**=Prov. 6:10-11, 12:24; 19:15,24; 20:4; 21:25; 22:13

ii. Lack of industry

- **OT**=Prov. 24:30-34

iii. Love of pleasure.

- **OT**=Prov. 21:17

iv. Stubbornness

- **OT**=Prov. 13:18

v. Loose living.

- **OT**=Prov. 28:19

vi. Drunkenness.

- **OT**=Prov. 21:17; 23:21

vii. Oppression of the poor.

- **OT**=Prov. 22:16

viii. Love of sleep

- **OT**=Prov. 6:9-11; 20:13

4. Strangers ( Foreigners )

- **OT**=Lev. 19:33-14; Deut. 10:19; 24:14, 17, 19-22, 27:19
- **NT**=Matt. 25:34-40

5. Handicapped

. The blind and deaf

- **OT**=Lev. 19:14, Deut. 27:18
- **NT**=Luke 14:13-14

a. The lame

- **NT**=Luke 14:13-14

b. The weak

- **NT**=Acts 20:35; Rom. 15:1

6. Respect for the aged.

- **OT**=Lev. 19:32; Prov. 20:29; 23:22
  - **NT**=I Tim. 5:1-4; I Peter 5:5
- B. The responsibility of the welfare recipient.
1. Man must work if he is to eat.
    - **OT**=Gen. 3:19
    - **NT**=II Thes. 3:8-12

## V. RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD MAN: Employer-Employee Relations

- A. Duties towards employees.
- **OT**=Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:14-15; Jer. 22:13; Mal. 3:5
  - **NT**=James 5:4
3. Hired servants.
- a. **OT**=Deut. 24:14
  - b. **NT**=Col. 4:1; I Peter 2:18
  - c. Daily payment of wages required.
    - **OT**= Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:15
  - d. Just wages required.
    - **NT**=Col. 4:1
  - e. Withholding of wages forbidden.
    - **NT**= James 5:4
  - f. Duties of masters and servants.
    - **OT**=Lev. 22:10
    - **NT**=Eph. 6:5-9; I Tim. 6:1-2
- B. Duties of masters and slaves
0. Israel not to enslave brethren ( Israelites ) for life.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:2-6; Lev. 25:39-43; Deut. 15:12-18
    - a. To be hired servants, not bond servants.
      - **OT**=Lev. 25:39-40
    - b. To be freed in the seventh year.
      - **OT**=Ex. 21:2; Deut. 15:12
      - i. Unless they desire to serve for life.
        - **OT**=Ex. 21:5-6; Deut. 15:16-17
- Rights of a daughter sold as a slave.

- **OT**=Ex. 21:7-11
- Israel may possess other nations as slaves.
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:44-46
- An Israelite enslaved for debt may be redeemed at any time.
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:47-55
- A fugitive slave to be protected.
  - **OT**=Deut. 23:15-16
- The penalty for killing a slave.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:20-21
- A slave injured by his master must be set free.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:26-27
- The money value of a slave's life.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:32
- A slave may share in the family's religion.
  - **OT**=Ex. 12:43-45; Deut.12:17-18

## VI. RESPONSIBILITIES TOWARD ANIMALS

- A. The care of animals
  1. Beasts of burden-cattle.
    - **OT**=Ex.23:10-12; Lev. 25:7; Deut. 25:4; Prov. 12:10
  2. Wild animals
    - **OT**=Lev. 25:5-7
  3. Mother and young.
    - **OT**=Ex. 23:19; 34:26; Lev. 22:27-28; Deut. 14:21; 22:6-7
- B. Cattle not to be bred with diverse kind.
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:19
- C. Consideration for brother's animals should be shown.
  - **OT**=Deut. 22:1-4
  - 1. The same consideration to be shown for enemies animals.
    - **OT**=Ex. 23:4-5

D. Resitution to be made when your animal injures another person.

- **OT**=Ex. 21:28-32
- 1. When your animal injures another animal.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:35-36
- 2. When an animal is injured on another's property.
  - **OT**=21:33-34

## VII. DOMESTIC RELATIONS--Parent and Child

A. Children are to honor thier parents.

- **OT**=Ex.20:12; Lev.19:3; Deut. 5:16; Prov.23:22
- **NT**=Eph. 6;1-3; Col. 3:20

3. Children to care for parents.

- **NT**=I Tim. 5:4

4. Children to obey parents.

- **OT**=Gen 28:7; Prov. 6:20
- **NT**=Eph.6:1; Col. 3:20

B. Rebelious children to be punished.

0. Children who refuse to obey thier parents.

- **OT**=Deut. 28:18-21; 27:16; Prv. 30:17
- **NT**=Rom. 1:28-32

1. Children commanded not to smite mother or father.

- **OT**=Ex. 21:15

2. Children commanded not to curse mother or father.

- **OT**= Ex. 21:17; Lev 20:9; Prov. 20:20
- **NT**=Matt. 15:3-6

3. Children not to rob parents.

- **OT**= Prov. 28:24

C. Children to be regarded as a gift from God.

- **OT**=Gen. 33:5; 48:9; Deut. 28:4; Psalm 127:3; Is. 8:18

D. Father to have authority over children.

- **OT**=Num. 30: 3-5

1. Parents to discipline thier children.
    - **OT**=Deut. 8:5; Prov. 3:12; 13:24; 17:18; 19:18; 22:15; 23:13-14; 29:15,17
    - **NT**=Heb. 12:7,11
  2. Parents to educate thier children.
    - **OT**=Gen. 18:19; Deut. 4:9-10; 6:6-7; 11:18-19; Prov. 1:8; 22:6
    - **NT**=Eph. 6:4; II Tim. 3:14
  3. Parents to provide for children.
    - **NT**=I Tim.5:8
  4. Parents to arrange marriages.
    - **OT**=Gen. 21:21; 24:1-9
- E. Fathers not to be put to death for the sins of their children, nor children for the sins of thier fathers.
- **OT**=Deut. 24:16; II Kings 14:6; II Chron. 25:4; Jer. 31:29-30; Ez. 18:20

## VIII. DOMESTIC RELATIONS--Marriage and Divorce

- A. Marriage ordained by God.
  - **OT**=Gen. 1:27-28; 2:18, 21-24
  - **NT**=Matt. 19:4-6; Mark 10:6-9
3. Marriage to be for life.
  - **NT**=Rom. 7:2; I Cor. 7:39
  - 4. Husband and wife to have children
    - **OT**=Gen. 3:16
    - **NT**=I Tim. 5:14
  - b. Childbirth to be through pain.
    - **OT**=Gen. 3:16
    - **NT**=John 16:21; I Tim. 2:15
- B. Headship of husband
  - **OT**=Gen. 3:16
  - **NT**=I Cor. 11:3,7-9; Eph. 5:23
  - 2. Duties of husband toward his wife

- . Love his wife.
  - o **NT**=Eph.5:25-33; Col. 3:19
- a. Honor his wife.
  - o **NT**=I Cor. 7:3-5; I Peter 3:7
- b. Provide for his family.
  - o **NT**=I Tim. 5:8
- c. Be faithful to his wife.
  - o **OT**=Mal. 2:14-15
- d. Be satisfied with his wife.
  - o **OT**=Prov. 5:18-19
- e. Live with for life.
  - o **OT**=Gen. 2:24
  - o **NT**=Matt. 19:5
- f. Instruct his wife.
  - o **NT**= I Cor. 14:34-35
- 3. Duties of wife toward her husband.
  - . Love her husband and children.
    - o **NT**=Titus 2:4
  - a. Show reverence toward her husband.
    - o **NT**=Eph. 5:33
  - b. Be virtuous
    - o **OT**=Prov. 31:10-11
  - c. Be in subjection toward her husband.
    - o **NT**=Eph. 5:22-24; Col. 3:18; Titus 2:5; I Peter 1:3,5-6
  - d. Be good keepers of the home.
    - o **NT**= Titus 2:5
  - e. Provide for the needs of the family.
    - o **OT**=Prov. 31:10-31
  - f. Wife not to usurp the authority of the man.
    - o **NT**=I Tim. 2:12
  - g. Learn from her husband.
    - o **NT**=I Cor. 13:34-35
- 4. Israelites to marry within own tribe or race.
  - o **OT**=Numbers 36:1-12
- 5. Israelites forbidden to marry near kin.
  - o **OT**=Lev. 18:6-18; 20:11; Deut. 22:30,27:20,22-23

- **NT**=I Cor. 5:1
- 6. Intermarriage of Israelites with the heathern forbidden.
  - **OT**=GEn. 28:6; Ex. 34:12-16; Deut. 7:1-4; Joshua 23:12-13; Judges 3:5-8; I Kings 11:2-4; Ezra 10:10-11; Neh. 10:30; 13:25; Mal. 2:11-12
- 7. Intermarriage with unbelievers forbidden.
  - **OT**=Deut. 7:1-4
  - **NT**=II Cor. 6:14-17
- 8. Polygamy forbidden.
  - **OT**=Gen. 2:24
  - **NT**=Matt. 19:5-6; Mark 10:7-8; I Cor. 7:2
- 2. Bishops to have but one wife.
  - **NT**=I Tim. 3:2
- 9. Priests to marry virgins.
  - **OT**=Lev. 21:14; Ez. 44:22
  - 1. Priests not to marry woman who are divorced, widowed, or prostitutes.
    - **OT**=Lev. 21:7,14; Ez. 44:22
- 10. Christian widow can marry a Christian man.
  - **NT**=Rom. 7:3; I Cor. 7:8-9, 39
- 11. Newly married to have a one year honeymoon.
  - **OT**=Deut. 24:5
- 12. Divorce
  - 0. Divorce is permitted only for fornication.
    - **NT**=Matt. 5:31-32; 19:3-9; Mark 10:2-12
  - 1. Man or woman is not bound (as a slave) to unbelieving mate that departs.
    - **NT**=I Cor. 7:15
  - 2. Man not to remarry a woman divorced or widowed by another man.
    - **OT**=Deut. 24:1-4; Jer. 3:1

## IX. DOMESTIC RELATIONS--Crimes of Immorality



A. Immorality condemned by God.

1. Adultery

- **OT**=Ex. 20:14; Lev. 20:10; Deut. 5:18; 22:22-24; Prov. 6:25-33; Ez. 22:11; Mal. 3:5
- **NT**=Matt. 5:27; 28, 32; Mark 10:11-12; Luke 16:18; 18:20; Rom. 7:3; I Cor. 6:9; Heb. 13:4; Rev. 2:22

2. Fornication

- **NT**=Acts 5:27-28, 32; I Cor. 6:9, 13, 18; 7:2; 10:8; II Cor. 12:21; Gal. 5:16-21; Eph. 5:3; Col. 3:5-6; I Thess. 4:3; Jude 7; Rev. 2:20-21

3. Homosexuality and lesbianism

- **OT**=Gen. 19:4-7; Lev. 18:22; 20:13, 23; Deut. 23:17; Judges 19:22, 23
- **NT**=Rom. 1:24-28, 32; I Cor. 6:9; I Tim. 1:9-10

4. Incest

- **OT**=Lev. 18:6-18; 20:11-12, 14, 17, 19-23; Deut. 22:30; 27:20, 22, 23

5. Lying with beasts

- **OT**=Ex. 22:19; Lev. 18:23; 20:15-16, 23; Deut. 27:21

6. Seduction

- **OT**=Ex. 22:16-17; Deut. 22:28-29

7. Rape

- **OT**=Deut. 22:25-27

8. Prostitution

- **OT**=Lev. 19:29; 21:9; Deut. 23:17-18
- **NT**=I Cor. 6:15-18

9. Nakedness

- **OT**=Gen. 3:7, 10, 11, 21; 9:21-15; Ex. 20:26; 28:42; 32:25; Lev. 18; II Chron. 28:19; Is. 47:3; Ez. 16:36-37; Hab. 2:15
- **NT**=II Cor. 5:3; Rev. 3:18; Rev. 16:15

10. Fleshly lusts

- **NT**=Matt. 5:28; Gal. 5:16-17, 19-21; Eph. 4:22; I Tim. 6:9; II Tim 2:22; 3:6; 4:3-4; Titus 2:11-12; 3:3; James 1:14-15; I Peter 2:1; 4:1-

2; II Peter 1:4; 2:10; 3:3; I John 2:15-17

#### 11. Abortion

- **OT**=Ex. 20:13; 21:22-23; 23:7; Deut. 5:17; Psalm 139:13-16; Prov. 6:16-17; Eccles. 11:5; Is. 44:2, 24; 49:1,5; Jer. 1:5; Hosea 9:11
- **NT**=Luke 1:15,41,44

## X. MORAL ISSUES

### A. Character traits condemned by the Lord God

- **OT**=Lev. 19:16; II Kings 14:10; Psalm 15:1,3; Prov. 18:8; 20:3; 26:20
- **NT**=II Thess. 3:11-12; I Tim 5:13; I Peter 4:15

### 3. Busybody

- **OT**=Lev. 19:16; II Kings 14:10; Psalm 15:1,3; Prov. 11:13; 18:8; 20:3; 26:20

### 4. Fraud

- **OT**=Lev. 19:13; Psalm 10:7
- **NT**=Mark 10:19; I Cor. 6:7-8; 7:5; II Cor. 7:1-2; I Thess. 4:6; James 5:4

### 5. Envy

- **OT**=Psalm 73:3-17; Prov. 14:30; 23:17; 24:1, 19-20; Ez. 35:11
- **NT**=Acts 17:5; Rom. 1:28-32; 13:13; I Cor. 3:3; 13:4; II Cor. 12:20-21; Gal. 5:19-21, 26; I Tim. 6:4-5; James 3:14,16; I Peter 2:1-2

### 6. Dishonesty

- **OT**=Is. 33:15-17; Ez. 22:13,27
- **NT**=Luke 8:15; Rom. 12:17; 13:13; II Cor. 4:2; 13:7; I Thess. 4:12; Heb. 13:18; I Peter 2:12

### 7. Lying

- **OT**=Lev. 19:11; Psalm 31:6, 18; 40:4; 58:3; 62:4; 63:11; 120:2 Prov. 6:16-17, 19; 12:19; 19:5, 9; Jer. 23:14; 25-26; Ez. 13:8-9; Zeph. 3:13
- **NT**=John 8:44; Eph. 4:25; I John 2:4, 21-23; Rev. 3:9; 21:8, 27

8. Slander
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:16; Deut. 22:13-19; Psalm 101:5; Prov. 10:18; Jer. 9:4
  - **NT**=I Tim. 3:11; Titus 3:1-2
9. Boasting
  - **OT**=Psalm 10:3; 49:6-7; Psalm 94:4; Prov. 27:1
  - **NT**=Eph. 2:8-9; James 4:16
10. Pride
  - **OT**=Psalm 10:4; 31:20; Prov. 8:13; 13:10; 16:18; Jer. 49:16; Dan. 5:20-23
  - **NT**=Mark 7:21-23; I Tim. 3:6; I John 2:16
11. Greed
  - **OT**=Psalm 52:7; 62:10; 73:12; Prov. 1:18-19; 11:4; 15:27; 21:26; 23:4; 28:11; Eccles. 5:10; Is. 56:10-11; Jer. 9:23; Ez. 22:12
  - **NT**=Mark 7:23; Luke 6:24; Eph. 4:19; I Tim. 3:1-3, 8; 6:6-11, 17; James 5:2; Jude 11
12. Anger
  - **OT**=Psalm 6:1; 37:8; Prov. 14:17; 15:1; 16:32; 19:11; Eccles. 7:9
  - **NT**=Matt. 5:22; Eph. 4:26; Col. 3:8
13. Sloth
  - **OT**=Prov. 19:15; 20:4, 3; 21:25
  - **NT**=II Thess. 3:8-12
- B. Tolerance condemned in dealing with:
  0. Sin
    - **OT**=Prov. 14:9, 34
    - **NT**=John 16:8; Rom. 6:1-2; I Cor. 5:1-13; I John 3:8-12
  1. Sin in ourselves
    - **OT**=Psalm 38:18; 51:4; 103:10
    - **NT**=Mark 9:43-48; I John 1:8, 10; 3:4; 5:18
  2. Evil
    - **OT**=Psalm 34:14-14; 37:27; Prov. 17:13; Is. 5:20; 7:15-16; Amos 5:15
    - **NT**=Luke 6:45; John 3:20; Rom. 12:9, 17, 21; II Cor. 6:14-18; I Thess. 5:22; II Tim. 4:18; I

- Peter 3:9-12
3. Error
    - **NT**=Rom. 16:17; II Tim. 3:5; II John 10, 11
  4. Vengeance
    - **OT**=Deut. 32:35; Jer. 11:20; 20:12;
    - **NT**=Rom. 16:17; Heb. 10:30
  5. Temptation
    - **OT**=Prov. 1:10-16
    - **NT**=Mark 14:38; Luke 8:13; 22:46; I Cor. 10:13; James 1:12-16; II Peter 2:9; Rev. 3:1

## XI. CRIMINAL LAW

- A. Crimes against public
  1. Murder
    - **OT**=Gen. 9:5-6; Ex. 20:13; 21:12,14; Lev. 24:17,21; Num. 35:16-21,30-33
    - **NT**=Matt. 5:21-22; 26:52; I Peter 4:15; Rev. 13:10
    - c. Killing for hire.
      - **OT**=Deut. 27:25; Ez. 22:12
  2. Manslaughter
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:1-14; Num. 35:6,22-28; Deut. 19:4-6; Joshua 20:1-6
  3. Assault
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:13-14; Lev. 24:19-20; Deut. 27:24
    - **NT**=Matt. 5:38-39
  4. Kidnapping
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:16; Deut. 24:7
  5. Slander
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:16; Num. 14:26-27; Deut. 13:19; Psalm 31:13; 101:5; Prov. 10:18; Jer. 6:28; 9:4; Ez. 22:9
    - **NT**=Titus 3:1-2
  6. Mayhem on a servant.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:26-27
  7. Injury on a pregnant woman.

- **OT**=Ex. 21:22-25
- 8. Criminal carelessness
  - . Caused by one's animal.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:28-36
  - a. Caused on one's property.
    - **OT**=Deut. 22:8
- 9. Bribery
  - **OT**=Ex. 23:8; Lev. 19:18; Deut. 16:19; 27:25; Judges 16:5; Job 15:34; Psalm 15:5; Prov.15:27; 17:23; Is. 1:23
  - **NT**=Matt. 7:12; 22:21; Rom. 13:7-8; Gal. 5:14
- 10. Perjury
  - **OT**=Ex. 20:16; Lev. 19:12,16; Deut. 5:20; 19:16-20
  - **NT**=Acts 5:1-10
- 11. Treason
  - **OT**=II Sam. 15:7-12
- 12. Rioting
  - **OT**=Ex. 23:2; Prov. 28:7
  - **NT**=II Peter 2:13
- B. Crimes against personal property.
  - 1. Theft
    - **OT**=Ex. 20:15; 22:1-12; Lev. 6:2-7; 19:11; Deut. 5:19; 23:24-25
    - **NT**=Matt. 19:18; Luke 18:20; Rom. 13:9; I Cor. 6:10; Eph. 4:28; I Peter 4:15
  - b. Theft of animals
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:1
  - c. Theft of neighbor's crops by your animal.
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:5
  - d. Killing another person's animal.
    - **OT**=Lev. 24:18,21
  - e. Breaking and entering.
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:2-4
    - i. Owner not to be held responsible for killing a thief.
      - **OT**=Ex. 22:2
- 2. Abuse of wayside priveledges.

- **OT**=Deut. 23:24-25
  - **NT**=Matt. 12:1; Luke 6:1
- 3. Unlawful appropriation of property.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:5, 7-13
- 4. Lying to a neighbor regarding his property.
  - **OT**=Lev. 6:1-5
  - **NT**=Col. 3:9
- 5. Arson
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:6
- 6. Removing a landmark.
  - **OT**=Deut. 19:14; 27:17; Prov. 23:10
- 7. False weights and measures.
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:35; Deut. 25:13-16; Prov. 11:1; 20:10; Amos 8:5; Micah 6:11
  - **NT**=Rom. 12:17; II Cor. 8:21; Phil. 4:8
- C. Contempt for the law.
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:35; Num. 15:30-31; Deut. 17:12-13; 27:26; Jer. 11:3
  - **NT**=Luke 12:47; Rom.13:1-2; Gal. 3:10; Heb.10:26; II Peter 2:20-21
- D. Perverting or obstructing justice.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:9; 23:1-2,6-7; Lev. 19:15; Deut. 16:19-20; 24:17; 27:19; Psalm 82:2; Prov. 17:15; 18:5; Eccles. 5:8; Is. 5:20

## XII. PROPERTY LAWS

- A. The earth and all its contents belong to the Lord.
  - **OT**=Ex. 9:29; 19:5; Lev. 25:23; Deut. 10:14; Neh. 9:6; Psalm 24:1; 50:10-12; 89:11; Is. 42:5; 44:24
  - **NT**=Acts 17:24-25; I Cor. 10:26
- B. God divided the earth among all peoples.
  - **OT**=Deut. 32:8-9
  - **NT**=Acts 17:26
- C. Land allotted among the tribes of Israel.
  - **OT**=Num. 26:52-56; 33:53-54; 34:2; Joshua 11:23;

14:1-5; 21:43; II Chron. 20:7

2. Title from land not transferable from tribe to tribe.
  - **OT**=Num. 36:4-9
  - 3. Levites to have no inheritance.
    - **OT**=Num. 18:20-24; Deut. 10:8-9; 18:1-2
    - a. Cities within tribal land to be given to Levites.
      - **OT**=Num. 35:2-8; Joshua 21:3
- D. Release of land---in the year of Jubilee returned to rightful heirs.
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:8-10,13-17,23-28,31,33-34
  - 1. Land is not permanently sold.
    - **OT**=Lev. 25:23-28
    - a. City property an exception.
      - **OT**=Lev. 25:29-30
    - b. Levites may redeem thier property at any time.
      - **OT**=Lev. 25:32-33
- E. Method of transfer.
  - 0. Deed made.
    - **OT**=Jer. 32:9-14
  - 1. Deed delivered in the presence of witnesses.
    - **OT**=Jer. 32:10,12
  - 2. Deed recorded.
    - **OT**=Jer. 32:14
  - 3. Drawing off a shoe a sign of releasing right to property.
    - **OT**=Ruth 4:3-11
- F. Mortgages illegally given.
  - **OT**=Neh. 5:1=13
- G. Fair dealings to be given in land purchasing.
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:14-17,23-28
- H. A neighbor's landmark not to be removed.
  - **OT**=Deut. 19:14; 27:q7; Prov. 23:10

## XIII. PERSONAL PROPERTY

- A. Deal honestly in selling personal property
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:14
- B. Pledges given for debt.
  - 1. Children given as pledges.
    - **OT**=LEv. 25:39-42; II Kings 4:1-7
    - **NT**=Matt. 18:23-25
  - 2. In the year of Jubilee. ( Every 50 years )
    - **OT**=Lev. 25:8-13
- C. Israel commanded to have a just system of weights and measures.
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:35-36; Deut. 25:13-15; Prov. 11:1; 20:10; Amos 8:5; Micah 6:11
  - **NT**=Rom. 12:17; II Cor. 8:21; Phil. 4:8
- D. Taxation under the law of God based on a system of tithes.
  - **OT**=Gen. 14:20; 28:22; Ex. 23:19; Lev. 27:30-33; Num. 18:24, 26-29; Deut. 12:6,11; 14:22-23,28; 16:10,17; 26:12; II Chron. 31:5-6,12; Neh. 10:37-38;13:12; Prov. 3:9; Mal. 3:8-11
  - **NT**=Matt. 23:23; Luke 11:42; 18:12; Acts 20:35; I Cor. 16:2; II Cor. 9:6-8; Heb. 7:2, 4-9
  - 2. Purpose of taxes.
    - . For redemption of person ( Sin offering )
      - **OT**=Lev. 5:11; Lev. 14:21-24; 27:1-13
    - a. For Temple services.
      - **OT**=Ex. 30:11-16; II Chron. 24:6,9
    - b. As a tribute to governing powers.
      - **NT**=Matt. 22:15-21; Luke 2:1-3; 20:25; Rom. 13:6-7
    - c. Census taken by the means of taxation.
      - **OT**=Num. 3:40,42-43
      - **NT**=Luke 2:1-3
  - 3. Amount of tithes.
    - **OT**=Gen. 28:22; Lev. 27:32
    - **NT**=Heb. 7:2,4
  - 4. Priests and attendants exempt from tax, toll, tribute or custom.
    - **OT**=Ezra 7:24



- a. One tenth of tithes of Israel given to the Levites.
    - **OT**=Num. 18:21-24
- 5. Sacred obligations
  - . First born of the children of Israel given to Levites.
    - **OT**=Ex. 13:2,12,13,15; 22:29; 34:20; Num. 3:13; 8:16-18
    - **NT**=Luke 2:23
  - a. First born of animals belong to God.
    - **OT**=Ex. 13:2,12,13; 22:30; 34:19-20; Deut. 15:19-22
  - b. First fruits of foods belong to God.
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:29; 23:19; 34:26; Deut. 18:4; 26:10; Lev. 27:30
  - c. The tithe belongs to God.
    - **OT**=Lev. 27:30; Mal. 3:8-10
    - i. To be given without show.
      - **NT**=Matt. 6:1-4
    - ii. Give according to ability.
      - **OT**=Deut. 16:17
      - **NT**=I Cor. 16:1-2
    - iii. Give willingly and cheerfully.
      - **OT**=Ex. 35:2
      - **NT**=II Cor. 9:7
    - iv. Give liberally.
      - **NT**=II Cor. 9:6
    - v. Atonement tax.
      - **OT**=Ex. 30:12-16
    - vi. Freewill offerings
      - **OT**=Lev. 1:3; 22:17-21,29; Num. 15:1-3; Deut. 16:10
- 6. Abuses of taxation lead to:
  - . Rebellion
    - **OT**=I Kings 12:1-19
  - a. Burdensome indebtedness.
    - **OT**=Neh. 5:1-13
  - b. Enslavement

- **OT**=Neh. 9:30-37
- E. Charging usury from Israelites from fellow Israelites forbidden.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35-37; Deut. 23:19-20; Neh. 5:7,10-13; Psalm 15:1,5; Prov. 28:8; Is. 24:2; Jer. 15:10; Ez. 18:5; 8-10,13-14,17; 22:12
  - **NT**=Luke 6:34
  - 2. May lend at usury to strangers.
    - **OT**=Deut. 23:20
  - 3. The lending of anything to your brother.
    - **OT**=Deut. 24:10-13
    - **NT**=Matt. 5:42
    - b. To lend to the needy.
      - **OT**=Deut. 15:7-11; Psalm 37:21,26; 112:5; Prov. 19:17
      - **NT**=Matt. 5:42; Luke 6:34-35; I John 3:17

## XV. INHERITENCE LAWS

- A. Israel is God's inheritance
  - **OT**=I Kings 8:51-53
- B. Sons to inherit father's estate.
  - **OT**=Deut. 21:15-17; I Chron. 5:1-2; 26:10
- 2. Double portion to first born
  - **OT**=Deut. 21:15-17
- 3. Leaving inheritance to only one son prohibited.
  - **OT**=Deut. 21:15-17
- 4. No inheritance to illegitimate children.
  - **OT**=Gen. 21:9-12
- 5. Daughters are heirs when there are no sons.
  - **OT**=Num. 27:1-8
- 6. When no sons or daughters exist, inheritance goes to next of kin.
  - **OT**=Num. 27:9-11
- C. Inheritance not to pass from tribe to tribe.
  - **OT**=Num. 36:7,9,12

1. Daughters to marry only within own tribe in Israel.
    - **OT**=Num. 36:5-12
  2. Childless widow to be married to husband's brother.
    - **OT**=Deut. 25:5-10; Ruth 4:1-12
- D. Tithes of Israelites are for the inheritance of the Levites.
- **OT**=Num. 18:21-24

## XVI. MILITARY LAWS

- A. The age of soldiers.
- **OT**=Num. 1:2-3; 26:2
- B. The selective draft.
- **OT**=Num. 31:3-7
- C. Universal conscription.
- **OT**=Num. 1:3,45
- D. Exemption from service.
1. Levites
    - **OT**=Num. 1:47-49
  2. Certain individuals ( Newly married, betrothed, those who have built a house and have not dedicated it, those who have planted a vineyard and not eaten of the fruits.
    - **OT**=Deut. 20:5-7; 24:5
  3. The fearful and fainthearted.
    - **OT**=Deut. 20:8
- E. Cleanliness in camp.
- **OT**=Num. 31:19-21; Deut. 23:9-14
- F. Regulations in battle.
- **OT**=Deut. 20
1. Israelites to pray when sent into battle.
    - **OT**=I Kings 8:44-45
  2. Peace overtures to be made.
    - **OT**=Deut. 20:10-12
  3. Food trees to be spared.
    - **OT**=Deut. 20:19-20
  4. Booty

- **OT**=Num. 31:11-12; Deut. 20:14; Joshua 11:14
- 5. Treatment of captives.
  - **OT**=Num. 21:2-3,35; 31:11-12,17-18; Deut. 20:13-18; Joshua 11:14
- 6. Israel to return to God in prayer if taken captive in battle.
  - **OT**=I Kings 8:46-50
- G. The cause of war is lust.
  - **NT**=James 4:1-2
- H. It is the Lord God who gives us peace.
  - **OT**=Lev. 26:6; Psalm 4:8; 29:11; 46:9; 147:14; Is. 26:12; 45:7; Haggai 2:9
  - 1. Peace comes only through God's law.
    - **OT**=II Chron. 14:2-7; 15:2,12,15,19; Psalm 85:8; 119:165; Prov. 3:1-2; 16:7; Is. 26:3; 32:17,18; 48:18
    - **NT**=James 3:18

## XVII. HEALTH LAWS

- A. Health and healing come from The Lord God.
  - **OT**=Ex. 15:26; Deut. 7:15; Psalm 30:2-3; 103:2-3; 147:3; Is. 30:26; 35:4-6; 53:5; 57:18-19; Jer. 17:14; 30:17; 33:6; Hosea 6:1
  - **NT**=Matt.4:23-24; 8:16-17; 9:35; 10:1,8; 12:15; 15:30-31; Luke 4:18; 5:15; 9:6,11; Acts 3:1-3,6-8; 9:33-34
- B. It is obedience to God's law that brings health and healing.
  - **OT**=Ex. 15:26; 23:25; II Chron. 7:14; Prov. 3:1-8; 4:20-22
- 2. Clean animals that God has declared His people may eat.
  - **OT**=Lev. 11:3; Deut. 14:4-6
  - **NT**=Acts 10:12-14 is a vision showing that no person should be called common or unclean.
  - c. Of the waters
    - **OT**=Lev. 11:9; Deut. 14:9

- d. Flying, creeping things.
  - o **OT**=Lev. 11:21-22
- e. Birds
  - o **OT**=Deut. 14:11,20
- 3. Unclean animals that God has forbidden His people to eat.
  - o **OT**=Lev. 11:4-8,26-43; 20:25; Deut. 14:3,7-8
  - a. Of the waters.
    - o **OT**=Lev.11:10-12; Deut. 14:10
  - b. Of the fowl.
    - o **OT**=Lev.11:13-20; Deut. 14:10
  - c. Flying, creeping things.
    - o **OT**=Lev. 23-25; Deut. 14:19

3). Foods forbidden by God for His people to eat.

- d. Fat and blood.
  - o **OT**=Gen. 9:4; Lev. 3:17; 7:23-27; 17:10-14; 19:26; Deut. 12:16,23-25,Deut. 15:23
  - o **NT**=Acts 15:20,29; 21:25
- e. Flesh torn of beasts or that die of itself.
  - o **OT**=Ex. 22:31; Lev. 17:15; Deut. 14:21; Ez. 4:14
- f. Food offered to idols.
  - o **NT**=Acts 15:20,29; I Cor. 10:28; Rev. 2:14
- g. Fruit of young trees.
  - o **OT**=Lev. 19:23-25
- h. Things strangled.
  - o **NT**=Acts 15:20,29; 21:25
- i. Innards of animals
  - o **OT**=Ex. 29:13; Lev. 3:3-5, 8-11, 14-16; 4:8-9; 7:3-4

4). Israel admonished to avoid strong drink.

- o **OT**=Lev. 10:9; Num. 6:3; Prov. 4:17; 20:1; 23:20,29-35; 31:4-7; Is. 5:11,22-23; 28:7; Ez.

44:21; Hosea 4:11; Hab. 2:15

- **NT**=Matt. 24:48-51; Luke 12:19; 21:34; Rom. 13:13; 14:21; I Cor. 5:11; 6:9-10; I Thess. 5:6-7
- l. Pregnant woman not to drink.
  - **OT**=Judges 13:4,7,14; I Sam. 1:15

5). Admonishment against overeating.

- **OT**=Prov. 23:1-3,21
- **NT**=Phil. 3:18-19

C. Factors which God declares will increase the length of life.

0. Obedience to God's Law.

- **OT**=Deut. 5:33; 30:15-16; 32:38; I Kings 3:14; Prov. 3:1-2 13:13-14

Wisdom and understanding.

- **OT**=Prov. 3:13-16; Eccles. 7:12

Prayer

- **OT**=II Kings 20:1-6

Honoring parents.

- **OT**=Ex. 20:12; Deut. 5:16
- **NT**=Eph.6:2-3

Fear of the Lord.

- **OT**=Prov. 10:27

Righteousness

- **OT**=Prov. 12:28

## XVIII. LAWS OF SANITATION AND CLEANLINESS

A. Quarentine for contagious diseases.

1. Isolation for the leper.
  - **OT**=Lev. 13; Num. 5:2-3
2. Cleansing of the leper.
  - **OT**=Lev. 14:1-32; Deut. 24:8
3. Disinfecting of houses after contagious diseases.

- **OT**=Lev. 14:33,57
- B. Laws of cleanliness after elimination.
  - **OT**=Deut. 23:13-14
- C. Unclean discharges from the body.
  - **OT**=Lev.15:1-15; Num. 5:2-3
- D. Cleansing of the woman after childbirth.
  - **OT**=Lev. 12:1-8
  - **NT**=Luke 2:22
- E. Laws concerning woman during menstruation.
  - **OT**=Lev. 15:19-33
  - 1. Sexual intercourse during menstruation.
    - **OT**=Lev. 15:24; 18:19; 20:18; Ez. 18:6; 22:10
- F. Copulation emissions.
  - **OT**=Lev. 15:16-18
- G. All male children born in Israel to be circumcized on the eighth day after birth.
  - **OT**=Gen. 17:10-14; 21:4; Ex. 12:48; Lev. 12:3
  - **NT**=Luke 1:59; 2:21; John 7:22-24; Acts 7:8
- H. Contact with dead or unclean things.
  - **OT**=Lev. 5:2; 11:24-40; 21:1-4,11; Num. 5:2; 9:6,10; 19:11-22; 31:19
- I. Embalming and burial at death, the custom in Israel.
  - **OT**=Gen. 23; 25:9-10; 35:29; 49:29-32; 50; Deut. 10:6; 21:23; Judges 8:32; I Kings 11:43; 13:31; 14:13; II Kings 13:20; Job 27:15
  - **NT**=Matt. 8:21; 27:57-60; Mark 15:46; 16:1; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42; Acts 2:29; 5:6,10

## XIX. LAWS GOVERNING CUSTOMS

- A. Dress code.
  - 1. Woman not to wear men's clothing.
    - **OT**=Deut. 22:5
    - b. Woman must wear modest apparel.
      - **NT**=I Tim. 2:9-10; I Peter 3:3
  - 2. Men not to wear woman's clothing.
    - **OT**=Deut. 22:5

3. Nakedness condemned.
    - **OT**=Gen. 9:21-27; Ex. 32:25; Is 47:3; Ez. 16:36; Hab. 2:15
    - **NT**=Rev. 3:18; 16:15
- B. Hair styles
1. Wearing long hair forbidden for priests.
    - **OT**=Ez. 44:20
  2. Long hair a shame for men.
    - **NT**=I Cor. 11:14
  3. Long hair a glory for woman.
    - **NT**=I Cor. 11:15
  4. Shaved heads forbidden for priests.
    - **OT**=LEv. 21:5; Ez. 44:20
  5. Israelites not to make themselves bald for the dead.
    - **OT**=Deut. 14:1; Jer. 16:6
  6. Israelites not to cut off the corners of thier beards.
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:27; 21:5
- C. Disfiguring the body.
1. Making markings ( tattoos ) on the flesh forbidden.
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:28
  2. Making cuttings in the flesh for the dead forbidden.
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:28; 21:5; Deut. 14:1; Jer. 16:6

## XX. TEMPLE SERVICE

- A. Priests appointed to Temple service by God.
1. Aaron and his son's appointed as the first priests.
    - **OT**=Ex. 27:21; 29:9,44; Ex. 30:30; Num. 3:1-3, 10, 38
    - **NT**=Heb. 5:4
  - c. Perfect geneology required for priests.
    - **OT**=Ezra 2:62
  - d. No disabilities allowed in priesthood.
    - **OT**=Lev. 21:17-13
  - e. The proper vestures to be worn by a priest.
    - **OT**=Ex. 28:39-43; Lev. 6:10-11; 16:4, 23-24; Ez. 44:17-19



- f. Bathing required before performing priestly duties.
        - **OT**=Ex. 30: 19-21; Lev. 16:4,24
      - g. A priest to marry a virgin.
        - **OT**=Lev. 21:14; Ez. 44:22
        - i. A priest not to marry a woman who is divorced, widowed, or a prostitute.
          - **OT**=Lev. 21:7, 14; Ez. 44:22
  - 2. The Levites appointed to the service of the Tabernacle.
    - **OT**=Num. 1:50; 3:6-9, 12; 8:6,11,15-16,18-20,24,26; 18:2:6
    - a. Levites to cease the service of the Tabernacle at age 50.
      - **OT**=Numbers 8:5
- B. Duties of the High Priest.
  1. Keeping charge of the Sanctuary
    - **OT**=Ex. 27:21; Lev. 24:3; Num. 3:38; 18:5
  2. Make atonement for sin.
    - **OT**=Lev. 14:19, 30-31; 15:15; 16:1-34; II Chron. 29:31
    - **NT**=Heb. 5:1-3; 9:7
  3. Offer gifts and sacrifices unto the Lord.
    - **OT**=Lev. 1:1-17
    - **NT**=Heb. 5:1; 8:3
  4. Consecrate the Levites.
    - **OT**=Num. 8:11-21
  5. Teach the Law to Israel.
    - **OT**=Lev. 10:8,11
  6. Bless the people.
    - **OT**=Num.6:22-27
  7. Anoint kings.
    - **OT**=I Kings 1:34
  8. Preside over the courts.
    - **NT**=Matt. 26:3,57-62
  9. Bearing the Ark of the Covenant.
    - **OT**=Joshua 3:6-17

## XXI. SACRED OBSERVANCES

- A. Passover
  - **OT**=Ex. 12:1-14, 17, 24-27, 43, 51; Lev. 23:5, 28:16-17; Num. 9:2-5, 9-14; Deut. 16:1-8; Ez. 45:21-25
  - **NT**=Luke 22:7-18; I Cor. 5:7-8
- B. Feast of Unleavened Bread.
  - **OT**=Ex. 12:15-20; 13:6-7; 34:18; Lev. 23:6-8
  - **NT**=I Cor. 5:6-8
- C. Feast of Weeks.
  - **OT**=Lev. 23:15-21
- D. Feast of Tabernacles.
  - **OT**=Lev. 23:33-44; Deut. 16:13-17
- E. Sabbatical year.
  - 1. Cancellation of debts every seven years.
    - **OT**=Deut. 15:1-14
  - 2. Land to rest every seven years.
    - **OT**=Ex. 23:10-11; Lev. 25:1-7; 26:34-35; II Chron. 36:21
  - 3. God's Law to be read to all Israel, including children, every seventh year.
    - **OT**=Deut. 4:8-10; 31:10-13; Psalm 78:5-7
  - 4. Hebrew servants to be released every seventh year.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:2-6
- F. Day of Attonement.
  - **OT**=Lev. 16:29-34; 23:26-32
  - **NT**=Heb. 10:1-3
- G. Year of Jubilee. ( Every 50th year )
  - **OT**=Lev. 25:8-13
  - 1. Every man's possession to be returned to him.
    - **OT**=Lev. 25:10,13,28; 27:24
  - 2. Not to sow or reap in the 50th year.
    - **OT**=Lev. 25:11

## XXII. SACRAFICE AND SACRED OFFERINGS

- A. Sacrafices and offerings required by God from His people Israel.
- **NT**=Jesus Christ was the sacrificial lamb offered for sin once and for all time, replacing all other sacrifice. Thus establishing the New Covenant. Rom 6:10; Eph. 5:2; Heb. 7:22-27; 9:12-28; 10:1-12,14-18,28-29; I Peter 3:18
2. Daily Sacrifice.
- **OT**=Ex. 29:38-42
3. Peace offering.
    - **OT**=Lev. 3:1-17; 7:11-21, 29
  4. Burnt offering.
    - **OT**=Gen. 8:20; Lev. 1:3-17; 6:9,12-13; 7:8; 16:24; Num. 15:24; 28:3-6, 11, 14
  5. Meat and meal offering.
    - **OT**=Lev. 2:1-16; 6:14, 15, 20-23; Num. 28:5,6,8-9,12-13
  6. Trespass offering.
    - **OT**=Lev. 5:5-7,14-19; 6:6-7; 7:1-7
  7. Sin offering.
    - **OT**=Ex. 30:10; Lev. 4:1-35; 5:8-13; 16:29-34; Num. 15:25-29; 28:15
  8. Jealousy offering.
    - **OT**=Num. 5:15,18,25-31
  9. Atonement offering.
    - **OT**=Ex. 30:12-16
  10. First fruits offering.
    - **OT**=Ex. 22:29; 23:16-19; Lev. 2:12,14; 23:10-11; Deut. 26:2
  11. Scapegoat offering.
    - **OT**=Lev. 16:8-10, 20-22,26
  12. Heave offering.
    - **OT**=Num. 15:18-21; 18:26-32
  13. Drink offering.
    - **OT**=Num. 28:7-10, 14-15
- B. Things offered must be perfect.
- **OT**=Ex. 12:5; Lev. 22:19-22; Deut. 15:21; 17:1; Mal.

1:8, 13-14

- **NT**=Heb. 9:14; I Peter 1:19; 2:21-22; I John 3:5

C. Blood offerings to be offered only once at the door of the Tabernacle.

- **OT**=Lev. 17:3-9
- **NT**=Heb. 13:11-12

## XXIII. FORMS OF GOVERNMENT

A. Theocracy--God, the ruler of His people Israel.

- **OT**=Ex. 4:28-31; 19:3-8; 20:21-22; 24:1-4,7-18; 25:1-2; 31:18; Deut. 5:1-33
- **NT**=Acts 13:17; I Peter 2:4-5,9-10

3. Description of God's rule over:

a. Earth.

- **OT**=Gen. 1:1; Psalm 24:1; 104:19; Is. 45:12; Jer. 10:12-13

b. World History.

- **OT**=II Chron. 16:9
- **NT**=Acts 17:26

c. Israel's history.

- **OT**=II Sam. 7:10; I Chron. 17:9; II Chron. 33:8; Ez. 36:16-38; Joel 3:1-21

d. Nations

- **OT**=Is. 34:1-3; Dan. 2:21; 4:17,25,32; 5:21; Joel 3:2
- **NT**=Matt. 25:31-33

e. Man's plans.

- **OT**=Eccles. 2:18-24,26; 3:1-22; Is. 4:13; Jer. 10:23

f. Man's life.

- **OT**=Deut. 30:20; Job 7:1; 12:10; 14:5; Dan. 5:23

g. Death

- **NT**=Heb. 9:27

h. Final judgement.

- **OT**=Psalm 96:13

- **NT**=Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:16; 14:10,12
    - i. Man's destiny.
    - **OT**=Psalm 11:6; Dan. 12:2
    - **NT**=Matt. 24:51; 25:30,46; John 5:29; Rev. 14:9-13
- B. Patriarchal-- The father, the authoritative head of the family.
  - **OT**=Gen. 22:1-14; Judges 11:30-39; Job 1:5
- C. Government by judges.
  - **OT**=Deut. 16:18; Judges 2:13-18; I Sam. 8:1; I Chron. 17:10; II Chron. 19:5-6
  - **NT**=Acts 13:20
  - 2. Divinely appointed.
    - **OT**=II Sam. 7:11
  - 3. Duties of Judges.
    - **OT**=Deut. 1:16-18; 16:18-20
  - 4. The Lord Jesus to be the final judge.
    - **OT**=Psalm 72:2; 110:6; Is. 2:4; 11:3-4; Micah 4:3
    - **NT**=John 5:22-23,30; Acts 10:42; 17:31; Rom. 2:16; II Tim. 4:1,8; Jude 14,15
- D. Monarchy-- ruled by a king.
  - **OT**=I Sam. 8:1-9; 10:24
  - **NT**=Acts 13:21-22
  - 2. The Lord God to choose the king.
    - **OT**=Deut. 17:15; I Sam. 10:24; II Sam. 6:21
  - 3. The king to study God's Law all the days of his life.
    - **OT**=Deut. 17:18-19; 31:9,24-26; II Kings 22:8-20; 23:1-3; Psalm 119:97-104
  - 4. The king to be of Israel.
    - **OT**=Gen. 49:10; Deut. 17:15; I Sam. 10:24; I Sam. 11:15; II Sam. 5:1-3; Jer. 30:21
    - a. Israel not to let foreigners rule over them.
      - **OT**=Deut. 17:15

## XXIV. DUTIES TOWARD GOVERNMENT

- A. Every soul is subject to authority.
  - **OT**=Duet. 17:12-13
  - **NT**=Rom. 13:1-7; Titus 3:1; Heb. 13:17; I Peter 2:13-14
- 3. We are to honor rulers.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:28
  - **NT**=Acts 23:5; I Peter 2:17
- 4. We are not to despise the government nor speak evil of dignitaries.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:28
  - **NT**=II Peter 2:9-13; Jude 8
- 5. We are to pray for rulers.
  - **OT**=Ezra 6:10
  - **NT**=I Tim 2:10-2
- 6. We are to seek peace.
  - **OT**=Jer. 29:7
- 7. We are to obey God first when God's laws conflict with the state.
  - **NT**=Acts 4:13-21; 5:16-32
- B. Due tribute (taxes) should be paid to government.
  - **NT**=Matt. 17:24-17; 22:15-21; Luke 20:19-25; Rom. 13:6-7

## XXV. LEGAL PROCEDURE

- A. Judges appointed.
  - **OT**=Ex. 18:13-26; Deut. 1:15-17; 16:18; II Sam. 7:11; II Chron. 19:4-6
- 2. Moses, the first Judge, to judge in hard matters.
  - **OT**=Ex.18:13-22,26; Deut. 1:17
- 3. Appointed rulers to judge in small matters.
  - **OT**=Ex. 18:21-22,24-26
- a. Judges must decide righteously.
  - **OT**=Lev. 19:15; Deut. 16:18,20; 19:16-21; 25:1
- b. Not to pervert justice.

- **OT**=Ex. 23:2,7-8; Lev. 19:15; Deut. 1:17; 16:19; Psalm 82:2; Prov. 17:15,23; 24:23
    - **NT**=John 7:24; Acts 23:1-3; 25:9-11, James 2:4
  - c. Judges ( Rulers ) must not take bribes.
    - **OT**=Ex. 23:8; Deut. 16:19; Prov. 15:27; 17:23; 29:4
  - d. Wisdom is needed in judgement.
    - **OT**=I Kings 3:9; II Chron. 1:10
    - **NT**=James 1:5
  - e. The judge is limited to human affairs.
    - **OT**=I Sam. 2:25
- 4. The king as judge.
  - **OT**=I Kings 7:7
- B. Court Procedure.
  - 0. Duties of a witness.
    - **OT**=Ex. 23:1; Lev. 5:1; Deut. 17:7; Prov. 24:28
    - **NT**=Matt. 18:15-17
  - 2. Two or more witnesses required to testify against a person.
    - **OT**=Num. 35:30; Deut. 17:6; 19:15
    - **NT**=Matt. 18:16; II Cor. 13:1; I Tim. 5:19; Heb. 10:28
  - 3. Perjury--False witness condemned.
    - **OT**=Ex. 20:16; 23:1; Deut. 19:16-19; Psalm 27:12; Prov. 6:6-19; 12:17; 14:5,25; 19:5,9; 25:18; Dan. 6:24
    - **NT**=Matt. 15:19; 26:59; Acts 5:1-10
- 1. Contempt of court.
  - **OT**=Deut. 17:12-13
  - **NT**=Rom. 13:1-3; Titus 3:1
  - 2. Cities of refuge to be appointed for those who commit manslaughter.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:12-14; Num. 35:11-15, 22-28; Deut. 4:41-42; Deut. 19:1-13
  - 3. Inquest for the slain.

- **OT**=Deut. 21:1-9
- C. Publication of the Law.
  - **OT**=Deut. 27:1-3,8; 31:10-13
  - 1. Instruction in the Law.
    - **OT**=Ex. 24:12; Deut. 5:31; 6:6-9, 20-25; Prov. 22:6
    - **NT**=Matt. 28:19; Mark 16:15; II Tim. 2:2
  - 2. Obedience to the Law.
    - **OT**=Lev. 18:4-5; Deut. 5:32-33; Ezra 7:26; Ez. 20:19
    - a. Sinning through ignorance of the Law.
      - **OT**=Lev. 4:22-23,27-28; Num. 15:27-29
      - **NT**=Luke 12:48
    - b. Willful sinning against God's Law.
      - **OT**=Num. 15:30-31; Deut. 17:12; II Sam. 12:9-10; Ezra 10:7-8; Psalm 19:13
      - **NT**=Heb. 10:26; II Peter 2:20-21
- D. Judgements
  - 0. Judgement is from God.
    - **OT**=Deut. 1:17; II Chron. 19:6
  - 1. The righteous to be justified and the wicked condemned.
    - **OT**=Lev. 19:15; Deut. 25:1; Prov. 17:15; 18:5; 24:23-24
  - 2. Let the punishment fit the crime.
    - **OT**=Ex. 21:22-27; Num. 35:16-21,30-31; Deut. 19:21
  - 3. The sentence is to be carried out speedily.
    - **OT**=Deut. 25:2-3; Ezra 7:26
  - 4. Capital punishment to be administered for crimes of:
    - . Murder
      - **OT**=Gen. 9:5-6; Ex. 21:12; Lev. 24:17
    - a. Kidnapping
      - **OT**=Ex. 21:16; Deut. 24:17
    - b. Adultery
      - **OT**=Lev. 20:10; Deut. 22:22



- c. Incest
  - o **OT**=Lev. 20:11-12,14
- d. Sodomy
  - o **OT**=Lev. 20:13,15-16
- e. Rape
  - o **OT**=Deut. 22:25
- f. Witchcraft
  - o **OT**=Ex. 22:18
- g. Disobedience to parents.
  - o **OT**=Ex. 21:15,17; Deut. 21:18-21
- h. Worship of false gods.
  - o **OT**=Deut. 17:2-5
- i. Child sacrifice
  - o **OT**=Lev.20:2-5; Deut. 12:29-31; Jer. 7:31; 19:5
- j. Blasphemy
  - o **OT**=Lev. 24:11-16,23
- k. False prophets
  - o **OT**=Deut. 13:1-10
- l. Desacration of the Sabbath.
  - o **OT**=Num. 15:32-36

E. Appeals

- 0. To Moses.
  - o **OT**=Ex. 18:26
- 1. To priests
  - o **OT**=Deut. 17:8-11
- 2. To the king
  - o **OT**=I Kings 3:16-27

F. Damages

- 0. For maiming a person.
  - o **OT**=Lev. 24:19-20; Deut. 19:21
- 1. For stealing.
  - o **OT**=Ex. 22:1-5; Num. 5:6-7
  - a. When there is no kinsman, recompense should be made unto the Lord.
    - o **OT**=Num. 5:8
- 2. For starting a fire.
  - o **OT**=Ex. 22:6

3. For breach of trust.
  - **OT**=Lev. 6:1-5
4. For killing an animal.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:35-36; Lev. 24:18,21
5. For the loss of an animal falling into a pit.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:33-34
6. For the loss of borrowed animals.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:14

G. Lawsuits

- **NT**=Matt. 5:25, 40; I Cor. 6:1-8

H. Methods of punishment.

0. The penalty should fit the crime.
  - **OT**=Gen. 9:6; Ex. 21:22-25; Lev. 24:19-20; Num. 35:33; Deut. 19:21
  - **NT**=Matt. 5:38; 26:52; Rev. 13:10
1. By burning
  - **OT**=Gen. 38:24; Lev. 20:14
2. Death for murder
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:12; Lev. 24:21; Num. 35:16-21, 30-31, 33; Ezra 7:26
3. By Mutilation
  - **OT**=Deut. 25:11-12
4. By hanging.
  - **OT**=Deut. 21:22-23; Esther 7:9-10
5. By stoning.
  - **OT**=Lev. 24:14,16
6. By scourging or beating.
  - **OT**=Deut. 25:2-3
  - **NT**=Luke 12:48
7. By confiscation of goods and excommunication..
  - **OT**=Ezra 7:26; 10:8
8. by imprisonment.
  - **OT**=Ezra 7:26
9. By renumeration.
  - **OT**=Ex. 21:19,32-36
10. By restitution of stolen or borrowed property.
  - **OT**=Ex. 22:10-15
11. By crucifixion.

- **NT**=Matt. 27:35
  - I. Agents that are to exact God's punishment.
    - 0. State executioner.
      - **OT**=Num. 35:27
      - **NT**=Rom. 13:1-4
    - 1. Nation
      - **OT**=Joshua 7:25
    - 2. Prophets
      - **OT**=I Sam. 15:33; I Kings 18:40
    - 3. Soldiers
      - **NT**=Matt. 27:27-35
  - J. Methods of protection of those guilty of manslaughter.
    - 0. Cities of refuge.
      - **OT**=Ex. 21:13; Num. 35:6-15, 22-28; Deut. 4:41-42
      - a. Protection until trial.
        - **OT**=Num. 35:12
      - b. Unintentional manslayer to remain in city of refuge until the death of the High Priest.
        - **OT**=Num. 35:25-28, 32; Joshua 20:2-6
    - 1. Murderer is not protected.
      - **OT**=Num. 35:30-31; Deut. 19:11-13
- 

Reprint/Format/Layout: Freetoshare Publications, 2010/ For inquiry,  
 email at: [freetosharepublications@gmail.com](mailto:freetosharepublications@gmail.com)